





Old Dartmouth  
Historical Society



GIFT OF

*Andrew Snow, Jr.*  
*Estate*



Crew list - as per Whalers Shipping list Nov 15 1853.

Capt- Chas S. Pope  
Mate Edw<sup>d</sup>. J. R. Selby  
2 - Fredk Otto. Butler Pa.  
3 - Sullivan Bruce Andon Mt. Henry Trost 3<sup>d</sup> Mate Disch'd 11/20/55 Lohme  
Boats } Walter Gurned N.Y.  
Stores } Heyrick Green Schenectady N.Y.  
George Parkes Schenectady  
Cooper Wm Lyons Albany N.Y.  
Jacob Shepherd Harrington Mt. Disch'd at Sea 1/31/57  
Justin A. Smith Batavia N.Y.  
Wm Gordon Glencove N.Y.  
Thos. Miller Buffalo N.Y.  
Fredk Storrell Watertown N.Y.  
Wm Walker Mackey Pa.  
Francis Thomas Baltimore  
Alony Woodson Lebanon Me.  
John Ricker " "  
Caleb Fisher Phila.  
Henry F. Brown Prov.  
Jeremiah Lehey Cabotville Mass Disch'd 11/20/55 Lohme  
Jos. Smith Dover N.H. Disch'd 11/20/55 Lohme  
Martin Cummings Syracuse N.Y.  
Arthur Nichols Disch'd 11/20/55 Lohme  
Christian Scheller " "  
Patrick Costala " "  
Peter Barrows " "  
Alex. Fortune " "  
Sylvester Cook Troy N.Y. Drowned 4/4/57











Journal of Ship Rosseau of New Bedford



Charles I Pope Master October 17 1853

Monday October the 17 at 8 AM the Pilot came on board and took the anchor with the wind from SSW employed beating out

Tuesday October the 18 First Part Pleasant with light winds from SSW at 2 PM the capt came on board all hands employed working ship at 8 E the pilot left the light boat bearing S with fine weather middle part pleasant at 3 PM wind from W heading SSW latter part pleasant with brisk wind from NNE steering SSW employed stowing anchors and chains

Lat by obs 20° 01' North Long by Chron 71° 10' West

Wednesday October the 19 First Part brisk winds from NE steering SSW employed in clearing up decks and fitting boats at 4 PM furl'd main roy'l in top of sail mainsail and double reef fore and mizen topsails middle part strong gales from NE steering S by E at 11 PM double reef the main topsail latter part set jib and mainsail turned a reef out the topsails

Lat by obs 37° 18' North Long by Chron 70° 19' West

Dec 22

Thursday October the 20

~~from NE steers~~ First Part strong gales from NE steering S by E employed in ships duty at 4 PM furl'd jib spank and mizen <sup>ail</sup> Close reef the topsails and left to the wind heading SE middle part winds from ESE heading S with squalls of rain latter part the same set the jib spanker and mainsail turned 2 reefs out the topsails employed in various jobs about the ship at 10 PM wind ship to NE nothing in sight so ends

Lat by obs 35° 53' North

Long by Chron 70° 08' West



# Remarks Board Ship Rosseau of New Bedford

Friday the 21 First Part brisk winds from ESE heading NE employed in various jobs about ship nothing in sight middle and latter parts pleasant with brisk winds from ESE heading NE at daylight turned the reefs out fore and main topsail one sail in sight employed in ships duty so ends  
Lat by obs 37° 30 North Long by chro 68° 01 West

Saturday the 22 First Part pleasant with brisk winds from SE by E heading NE by E employed in ships duty nothing in sight middle and latter parts strong gales from SSE heading E employed in ships duty under 2 reef topsails  
Lat by obs 38° 34 North Long by chro 65° 12 West

Sunday the 23 First Part strong gales from SSE heading E employed in ships duty at 2 P.M. saw a specie whale going quick to windward did not lower at 5 fired 1st shot under mainmast and fore and main topsails close reefed the main middle and latter parts heavy gales from S heading ESE at 9 till fell the fore sail track and runny so ends  
Lat by obs 38° 10 North Long by ast 64° 01 West

Monday the 24 First Part strong gales from S W steering SE by E at 2 P.M. made all sail with fine weather and a heavy sea one middle and latter parts pleasant at 9 till wind from SSE heading E employed sitting up both stays and sending fore royals <sup>down</sup>

Lat by obs 39° 54 North Long by chro 61° 49 West

Tuesday the 25 First Part Brisk winds from SSE heading E employed in various jobs about ship saw a bark with loss of topmast middle part strong gale from S heading ESE at 8 P.M. double reefed the topsails latter parts heavy gales from S heading ESE fired fore and main topsail and foresail so ends  
No observation

Wednesday the 26 First Part heavy gales from SSW heading SE at 2 P.M. the wind veered to the N.W. and blew heavy at 3 set foresail and fore topsail at 5 turned the reefs out at main top galant and main royal middle part more moderate latter part brisk winds from ENE heading SE by S employed sitting up head stays  
No observation nothing in sight



# Charles I Rice Master October 1853

Thursday the 27 First Part brisk winds from ENE heading SE by S filled the light sails employed setting up main and mizen top mast back stays nothing in sight middle part strong gales from E heading SSE at 8 PM double reefed the topsails at 10 filled the jib and mainsail at 11 & close reefed the topsails latter part strong gales from ENE steering SSE employed in ships duty one sail in sight at 8 AM found our look a funnel hole in the stern the carpenters had neglected stopping by stopping that we shall have a like ship  
Lat by obs 36° 58' North Long by chro 56° 10' West

Friday the 28 First Part more moderate set the main sail and jib employed in ships duty nothing in sight middle part calm latter part light winds from SW steering SE by E employed breaking out the fore hole one sail in sight so ends  
Lat by obs 35° 51' North Long by chro 55° 58' West

Saturday the 29 First Part Pleasant with brisk winds from SW steering SE by E employed setting up mizen riggin and stowing of the fore hole middle and latter parts pleasant with brisk winds from SW steering SE by E employed in ships duty  
nothing in sight under all sail  
Lat by obs 34° 43' North Long by chro 54° 41' West

Sunday the 30 First Part Pleasant with brisk winds from SW steering SE employed in ships duty nothing in sight under all sail middle and latter parts pleasant with light wind from W steering SE employed in ships duty 2 sails in sight  
Lat by obs 33° 26' North Long by chro 48° 19' West

Monday the 31 First Part Pleasant with light winds from W steering SE employed in ships duty one sail in sight under all sail middle and latter parts light winds from N steering SE employed in ships duty 2 sails in sight under all sail  
Lat by obs 32° 45' North Long by chro 47° 40' West

55-57  
57-41  
4-16



Remarks Board Ship Rousseau of New Bedford  
Tuesday November the 1

First Part Pleasant with light winds  
from NE steering SE at 11 AM lowered 3 boats for black  
fish but did not strike at 2 returned to the ship and  
took the boats up at a tacked ship to NE wind from  
ESE middle part light winds and squally with  
rain latter part brisk winds from SE steering S  
E employed in ship's duty one sail in sight

Lat by obs 32° 30' North Long by chro 46° 08' West

Wednesday Nov the 2 First Part brisk winds from SE steering  
SE employed in ship's duty nothing in sight  
middle and latter parts pleasant with brisk winds from

SE steering SE employed in ship's duty nothing in sight  
Lat by obs 31° 08' North Long by chro 43° 16' West

Thursday the 3 First Part Brisk winds from SE steering SE  
employed in ship's duty 2 sails and a finback  
in sight 2 men off duty sick middle part  
strong gales from SE steering SE & I fell the  
light sails and reefed fore and main topsails later  
part the same employed in ship's duty so ends

Lat by obs 29° 28' North Long by chro 40° 26' West

Friday the 4 First Part brisk winds and squally from  
SE steering SE by S at 2 PM double reefed  
the topsails employed in ship's duty nothing in  
sight middle and latter parts brisk winds and squally  
from W steering SE by S employed in ship's duty set fore top  
mast standing sail one sail in sight so ends

Lat by obs 27° 48' North Long by chro 38° 55' West

Saturday the 5 First Part Pleasant with brisk winds from  
SE heading SE by S at 4 PM hauled down the top  
mast standing sail employed breaking out the fore  
habe one sail in sight middle and latter parts  
brisk winds and a rain storm wind varying from

SE to SE heading to the Eastward under double  
reef topsails employed in ship's duty so ends

Sun  
obscure  
Saturday the 6 First Part brisk winds and rainy wind  
from S heading ESE employed in ship's duty one  
sail in sight middle and latter parts pleasant  
with light winds from S heading ESE employ  
in ship's duty at daylight made sail so ends

Lat by obs 27° 06' North Long by chro 34° 24' W



[5]

Charles J. Pope. Master. November 1853

Monday the 4<sup>th</sup> First Part Pleasant with light winds from  
S by E heading E by N employed in ship's duty  
at 5 PM tacked ship to S by E middle part  
light breeze and latter part brisk winds  
from S by E heading E by N with rain squalls  
employed in ship's duty. saw grassquakes so ends  
No observation

Tuesday the 8<sup>th</sup> First Part Pleasant with brisk winds  
from S by E heading E by N employed in the  
duty nothing in sight middle part light winds  
at daylight tacked ship to S employed in ship's  
duty under all sail one sail in sight so ends  
Lat by obs 28° 14' North Long by chro 83° 18' West

Wednesday the 9<sup>th</sup> First Part Brisk winds from E by S heading  
S by E employed in ship's duty nothing in sight  
under all sail so ends middle and latter parts  
brisk winds from E steering S by E employed setting  
fore topmast and top galant rigging and stays  
one sail in sight fore the light sails  
Lat by obs 25° 23' North Long by chro 82° 32' West

Thursday the 10<sup>th</sup> First Part Brisk winds and squally from  
E heading S by E employed setting up topmast and  
top galant stays 2 sails in sight middle and latter  
parts strong gales from E heading S by E at 10 AM rose  
a shoal of whales 2 swept the topsails and veered  
ship at 11 lowered 3 boats sends boats in chase  
Lat by obs 23° 28' North Long by act 82° 40'

Friday the 11<sup>th</sup> First Part strong gales and squally from  
E the boats still in chase of the whales but  
did not strike at 3 PM the boats returned  
to the ship and took them up and made  
sail heading S by E employed in ship's duty  
one sail in sight William Webster off  
duty with a cut hand middle part brisk  
trade from E heading S by E latter part the  
same heading S by E employed in ship's duty  
3 sails in sight till squally so ends  
Lat by obs 21° 44' North  
Long by chro 80° 52' West



# Remarks Board Ship Rousseau of New Bedford

Saturday the 12 First Part Brisk trades and squally wind from  
E heading I by E employed setting up the main rigging  
X ship leaking 600 strokes in 24 ours middle and  
latter parts pleasant with brisk trades from E  
heading I by E employed in ships duty nothing in sight  
Lat by obs 18° 51 North Long by obs 29° 42 West

Sunday the 13 First Part Pleasant with brisk winds from  
E heading I by E employed in ships duty nothing  
in sight under all sail middle and latter parts  
pleasant with brisk trades from E heading I by E  
employed in ships duty nothing in sight so ends  
Lat by obs 14° 47 North Long by obs 28° 24 West

Monday the 14 First Part Pleasant with Brisk trades from  
E heading I by E employed in ships duty nothing  
in sight under all sail middle and latter parts  
moderate trades from E by E heading I employed in  
ships duty nothing in sight so ends  
Lat by obs 15° 50 North Long by obs 28° 10 West

Tuesday the 15 First Part Brisk trades from E heading I  
by E with a rain storm employed in ships duty  
nothing in sight under all sail middle and  
latter parts squally and rain wind from E  
by E heading I employed in ships duty nothing  
in sight under all sail so ends  
Lat by obs 13° 20 North Long by obs 26° 56 West

Wednesday the 16 First Part Brisk winds from I by E heading  
I by I W employed in ships duty at 3 P M  
exchanged longitude with a Danish brig middle  
and latter parts pleasant with brisk trades  
from E heading I by E employed in ships duty  
Lat by obs 11° 26 North Long by obs 26° 08 West

Thursday the 17 First Part Brisk Trades from NE steering  
I by I employed getting cutting pendant at top  
and other ships duty 3 sails in sight middle  
and latter parts pleasant with brisk trades from  
NE steering I by I employed in ships duty so ends  
Lat by obs 9° 40 North Long by obs 24° 16 West



# Charles J Pope Master November 1853

Friday the 18 First Part Brisk Trades from NE steering SE by S employed in various jobs about ship one sail in sight middle and latter parts strong trades from NE steering SE by S employed in ships duty at 11 AM had a squall from SE Lat by obs 7° 45' North Long by obs 23° 10' West

Saturday the 19 First Part light winds and rain from SE heading S S W employed in ships duty one foreback in sight middle part calm latter part brisk trades from NE heading SE by S employed in ships duty 3 sails in sight so ends Lat by obs 6° 45' North Long by obs 22° 10' West

Sunday the 20 First Part brisk Trades from E heading S S E employed in ships duty 3 sails in sight under all sail middle and latter parts pleasant with brisk trades from E heading S S E employed in ships duty 2 sails in sight so ends Lat by obs 15° 06' North Long by obs 20° 32' West

Monday the 21 First Part Moderate Trades from E S E heading S with squalls of rain one sail in sight middle and latter parts squally with bafflin winds from S E by E to S S E heading to the westward employed in ships duty 2 sails in sight Lat by obs 3° 58' North Long by obs 20° 48' W

Tuesday the 22 First Part Pleasant with light wind from S heading W S W employed in ships duty one foreback in sight middle and latter parts light winds and bafflin from E to S W with squalls of rain employed in ships duty 2 sails in sight No observation

Wednesday the 23 First Part Light airs from S E heading S S W with a rain storm employed in ships duty one sail in sight middle and latter parts light airs from E S E heading S employed in ships duty foreback and one sail in sight under all sail so ends Lat by obs 3° 22' North Long by obs 21° 14' West



Remarks Board Ship Roussau of New Bedford  
Thursday the 24 First Part Pleasant with light ayres  
from ESE heading I employed in ships duty one  
sail in sight under all sail middle and latter  
parts pleasant with light trades from ESE heading  
I employed in ships duty 2 sails in sight so ends  
Lat by obs 21° 25' North Long by obs 21° 30' West

Friday the 25 First Part Pleasant with light winds  
from SSE heading I employed in ships  
duty 2 sails in sight middle part squally at 8 o  
in wind ship to SE by E at 9 all were ship to S W by W  
latter part pleasant with brisk trades from S by E  
heading I employed in ships duty so ends  
Lat by obs 1° 54' North Long by obs 22° 20' West

Saturday the 26 First Part Pleasant with brisk trades  
from S by E heading I W by W employed in ships  
duty 2 sails in sight middle and latter parts  
pleasant with brisk trades from S heading W by W  
employed in ships duty one sail in sight so ends  
Lat by obs 58 miles North Long by obs 23° 48' West

Sunday the 27 First Part Pleasant with brisk trade from  
S by E heading I W by W employed in ships duty  
nothing in sight middle and latter parts pleas  
ant with moderate trades from S by E  
heading I W by W employed in ships duty so ends  
Lat by obs 8 miles South Long by obs 25° 17' W

Monday the 28 First Part Pleasant with moderate  
trades from S by E heading I W by W employed  
in ships duty nothing in sight middle and latter  
parts pleasant with brisk trades from SE heading  
I W by S employed in ships duty nothing in sight  
Lat by obs 1° 33' South Long by obs 26° 13' West

Tuesday the 29 First Part Pleasant with brisk winds  
from SE heading I W by S employed in ships  
duty nothing in sight middle and latter parts  
pleasant with brisk trades from SE by S heading  
I W by S employed in ships duty nothing in sig  
ht under all sail so ends  
Lat by obs 3° 31' South Long by obs 27° 02' West



[9]

Charles J Pope Master November 1853  
Wednesday the 30 First Part Pleasant with brisk Trades  
from S by S heading S W by S employed in  
ships duty nothing in sight under all sail  
middle and latter parts pleasant with brisk  
trades and squally heading S S W so ends

Lat by obs 51° 37' South Long by chro 27° 53' West

Thursday December the 1 First Part Pleasant with brisk  
trades heading S by W employed in ships duty nothing  
in sight under all sail middle and latter  
parts pleasant with brisk trades from E S E steer-  
ing S S W employed in ships duty nothing in sight

Lat by obs 8° 09' South Long by chro 28° 03' W

Friday the 2 First Part brisk Trades from E S E steering  
S S W at 1 P.M. set fore topmast and main  
top gulant standing sails employed in ships duty  
middle and latter parts Pleasant with brisk  
trades from E S E steering S S W employed in ships  
duty

Lat by obs 11° 07' South Long by chro 28° 24' West

Saturday the 3 First Part Pleasant with light Trades from  
E S E steering S S W employed in ships duty  
nothing in sight under all sail middle and  
latter parts pleasant with moderate trades from  
N E steering S S W employed setting up the head rig<sup>en</sup>

Lat by obs 13° 00' South Long by chro 29° 06' West  
and other ships duty nothing in sight so ends

Sunday the 4 First Part Pleasant with light breezes from  
N steering S S W hauled down the standing sails  
all hands employed setting up the head riggers  
middle and latter parts pleasant with light wi-  
nds from N steering S S W employed in ships duty

Lat by obs 14° 30' South Long by chro 29° 16' West

Monday the 5 First Part Pleasant with light winds from  
N steering S W by S employed in ships duty over sail  
in sight middle and latter parts pleasant with  
brisk winds from N steering S W by S employed  
in ships duty 2 sails in sight under all sail

Lat by obs 16° 40' South Long by chro 29° 58' West



Remarks Board Ship Rousseau of New Bedford  
Tuesday the 6<sup>th</sup> First Part brisk winds from N steering S  
W employed setting up the mizen riggin and  
other ships duty nothing in sight middle and latter  
parts pleasant with moderate winds from N steering  
S W employed setting up main riggin 2 sails in sight  
Lat by obs 18° 31' South Long by chro 31° 14' West

Wednesday the 7<sup>th</sup> First Part Pleasant with light winds from  
N steering S W employed setting up fore riggin  
2 sails in sight under all sail middle part  
thick and rainy at 12 still the wind hauled out to S W  
the latter part moderate wind from E steering S W  
employed in ships duty nothing in sight under all sail  
Lat by obs 19° 30' South Long by chro 31° 58' West

Thursday the 8<sup>th</sup> First Part Pleasant with light breezes  
from E S E steering S W employed in ships  
duty middle and latter parts pleasant with light  
winds from E S E steering S W employed setting up  
main riggin and other ships duty nothing in sight  
Lat by obs 21° 04' South Long by chro 33° 20' West

Friday the 9<sup>th</sup> First Part Pleasant with light winds from E  
steering S W by S employed setting up fore riggin  
nothing in sight middle and latter parts ple  
asant with light winds from N N E steering  
S W employed in ships duty nothing in sight  
Lat by obs 22° 43' South Long by chro 33° 55' West

Saturday the 10<sup>th</sup> First Part Pleasant with light winds  
from N steering S W employed in ships duty no  
thing in sight under all sail middle and latter  
parts squally with rain at 1 still wind veered  
round to S E veered ship to S W fell the light  
sails and double reefed fore and mizen topsails  
Lat by obs 23° 58' South Long by act 34° 25' West

Sunday the 11<sup>th</sup> First Part strong winds from S E steering  
S W employed in ships duty one sail in sight  
middle part strong gale from E S E steering S W latter  
part strong gale from E steering S W employed in ships duty  
Lat by obs 26° 18' South Long by act 35° 25' West



Charles I Pope Master December 18.53  
Monday the 12 First Part strong gales from E steering I & W  
with rain employed in ships duty nothing in sight  
under all sail middle and latter part strong gales  
from E steering I & W employed in ships duty nothing  
in sight foggy and raining under all sail  
Lat by acct 27° 50 South Long by acct 38° 00 West

Tuesday the 13 First Part strong gales from SE steering I  
& W furl the light sails at 2 PM double reefed  
the topsails and furl'd fore and mainsail middle  
and latter part strong gales from SE steering I & W  
employed in ships duty nothing in sight under all sail  
Lat by obs 30° 41 South Long by acct 41° 01 West

Wednesday the 14 First Part Pleasant with strong winds from  
SE steering I & W employed in ships duty under all  
sail one sail in sight middle and latter part  
pleasant at 4 AM wind hauled to ENE steering I & W  
by I employed repairing and fitting hook for martingale  
Lat by obs 32° 14 South Long by acct 43° 48 West

Thursday the 15 First Part Pleasant wind from ENE steer-  
ing I & W by I employed setting martingale up  
and carried it a way employed in ships duty nothing  
in sight 8 mate of duty sick middle and latter  
part pleasant with light winds from NE steering  
I & W by I employed in ships duty nothing in sight  
Lat by obs 33° 56 South Long by acct 44° 57 West

Friday the 16 First Part Pleasant with light winds  
from NE steering I & W by I employed in ships  
duty Grampuses in sight middle and latter part  
light winds from NNE steering I & W by I at 6  
AM unbent the mainsail to repair so ends  
Lat by obs 35° 38 South Long by acct 46° 08 West

Saturday the 17 First Part Pleasant with light wind  
from N steering I & W employed repairing the  
mainsail at 4 PM bent it middle part  
pleasant with light winds from N & latter part  
more moderate wind from N steering I & W emp-  
loyed repairing main topsail & abacks in sight  
No observations



# Remarks Board Ship Roussau of New Bedford

Sunday December the 18 First Part thick and rainy wind from N and NE steering S W by S at 4 PM bent the main topsail and filled the light sails middle part double reef the topsails at 11 PM filled the fore and mizen topsails strong gales from SSE heading S W by W latter part more moderate heading S W by W employed in ships duty forebacks in sight Lat by obs 37° 28 South Long by chro 47° 15 West

Monday the 19 First Part Pleasant with brisk winds from S heading W by W at 5 PM tacked ship to ESE under all sail forebacks in sight middle part light winds from S heading S E latter part the same at 6 PM tacked ship to S W employed in ships duty forebacks in sight to ends Lat by obs 37° 40 South Long by chro 47° 50 West

Tuesday the 20 First Part light ayres from S heading W by W employed fitting brace black straps forebacks in sight middle part light ayres from N W steering S W by S latter part light winds and pleasant weather wind from NW steering S S W employed in ships duty foreback in sight Lat by obs 38° 30 South Long by chro 48° 46 West

Wednesday the 21 First Part Pleasant with light ayres from W heading S S W employed in ships duty forebacks in sight middle part calm latter part light winds from N steering S S W set the topmast and topgallant studding sails employed in ships duty forebacks in sight under all sail Lat by obs 38° 55 South Long by chro 49° 19 West

Thursday the 22 First Part Pleasant with light winds from NNE steering S W by S employed in ships duty nothing in sight middle and latter parts pleasant with light winds from NNE steering S W by S employed in ships duty forebacks in sight to ends Lat by obs 38° 43 South Long by chro 50° 21 West

Friday the 23 First Part Pleasant with light wind from NNE steering S S W employed in ships duty forebacks in sight middle part light wind and squally steering S W by S employed in ships duty nothing in sight under all sail Lat by obs 40° 57 South Long by chro 50° 24 West



# Charles I Pope Master December 1853

17  
31  
14  
30  
24  
65  
Saturday the 24 First Part brisk winds from S heading W  
I W employed bending main top sail at 4 PM  
sent down main roy l yard and mast and mixed  
top galant yard middle and latter parts strong  
winds from S heading S W by W employed sending down  
fore top galant yard and mixed top galant mast  
Leat by obs 42° 16 South Long by chro 51° 48 West

Sunday the 25 First Part brisk winds from S at 12 PM  
tacked ship to E S E at 4 PM tacked ship to S W  
by W employed in ships duty middle part pleasant  
at 12 PM veered ship to S by E latter part strong gales from W  
Leat by obs heading S W by W double reefed the topsails fore, ab and spanker  
42° 58 South Long by chro 52° 38 West

Monday the 26 First Part more moderate winds from S at 4  
PM veered ship to W by W employed in ships duty  
one sail in night to ends middle and latter parts  
pleasant wind from S E heading S W employed in ships  
duty one sail in night under all sail  
Leat by obs 43° 11 South Long by chro 53° 40 West

Tuesday the 27 First Part winds from S at 11 PM veered ship  
to S E employed in ships duty 2 sails in night  
mate still off duty sick at 8 PM  
all sail to close reefed main top sail and stashed  
latter part the same heavy gales from S W  
Leat by obs heading S E by S employed in ships duty to ends  
44° 00 South Long by chro 53° 09 West

Wednesday the 28 First Part heavy gales from S heading  
E S E employed in ships duty still blowing he  
avy middle part heavy gales from S heading E  
by S latter part more moderate at 4 PM veered  
ship to W S W and made all sail to ends  
Leat by obs 43° 50 South Long by chro 53° 30 West

Thursday the 29 First Part pleasant with moderate winds  
from S W veered ship to S S E employed sending in  
fly jib and boom sent down fore top galant ma  
middle part strong gales from W N W steering S W by S  
latter part strong gales from N W steering S W by S fore  
all sail to main topsail and fore sail took in cover  
Leat by obs 45° 26 South Long by chro 55° 09 West



# Remarks Board Ship Rousseau of New Bedford

Friday the 30 First Part strong gales from N<sup>W</sup> steering S<sup>W</sup>  
by S at 4 o'clock wind shifted to S at 6 o'clock ship  
to W<sup>S</sup> W set fore and main topsails and mainmast  
middle and latter parts light winds from N<sup>E</sup> steering  
S<sup>W</sup> by S employed in ship's duty nothing in sight  
Lat by obs 45° 56' South Long by chro 56° 03' West

Saturday the 31 First Part pleasant with light winds  
from N steering S<sup>W</sup> employed in ship's duty fore  
backs in sight under all sail middle part light  
airs and thick weather latter part pleasant weather  
wind from N<sup>W</sup> steering S<sup>W</sup> set the studding sails  
employed in ship's duty humpbacks in sight 10 ends  
Lat by obs 47° 00' South Long by chro 57° 48' West

Sunday January the 1 1854 First Part Pleasant with  
breeze winds from N<sup>W</sup> steering S<sup>W</sup> employed  
in ship's duty nothing in sight middle and latter  
parts brisk winds from N<sup>W</sup> and foggy steering S<sup>W</sup>  
employed in ship's duty one sail in sight 10 ends  
Lat by obs 48° 24' South Long by chro 60° 48' West

Monday the 2 First Part Pleasant with brisk winds from  
N<sup>W</sup> steering S<sup>W</sup> employed in ship's duty nothing  
in sight under all sail middle and latter parts  
light winds and bafflin from N<sup>W</sup> to W<sup>S</sup> W  
heading S<sup>W</sup> by S employed in ship's duty  
forebacks in sight under all sail 10 ends  
Lat by obs 50° 10' South Long by chro 62° 48' West

Tuesday the 3 First Part Pleasant with light winds  
from N<sup>W</sup> steering S<sup>W</sup> employed in ship's  
duty nothing in sight under all sail middle  
part light winds from W steering S latter parts  
brisk winds from S<sup>W</sup> heading S<sup>W</sup> by E employed  
in ship's duty nothing in sight 10 ends  
Lat by obs 51° 48' South Long by chro 63° 11' West

Wednesday the 4 First Part Pleasant with brisk winds  
from W<sup>S</sup> W heading S employed in ship's duty  
forebacks in sight middle part light winds from S  
heading S<sup>W</sup> by S latter parts moderate winds from S<sup>W</sup> heading  
in ship's duty S<sup>W</sup> by S at 10 o'clock tacked ship to S<sup>W</sup> wind from S employed  
Lat by obs 52° 36' South Long by chro 63° 46' West



Charles J Pope Master January 1854  
 Thursday the 5<sup>th</sup> First Part Pleasant with light winds from S<sup>W</sup>  
 heading S employed in ships duty exchanged signals  
 with an american bark under all sail middle and  
 latter parts pleasant with brisk winds from <sup>N</sup>W  
 steering S at 10 o'clock made station land bearing  
 S distance 25 miles employed in ships duty  
 Lat by obs 54° 18' South Long by chro 64° 20' West

Friday the 6<sup>th</sup> First Part Brisk winds from N<sup>W</sup> steering  
 S S<sup>W</sup> at 4 o'clock entered the straits of  
 Lachlan steering S by W over sail in sight at  
 10 o'clock calm at 2 o'clock shortened sail to main top  
 sail and foresail latter part the same heading  
 S<sup>E</sup> wind from S S<sup>W</sup> the land bearing N so ends  
 Lat by obs 55° 25' South Long by chro 63° 54' West

Saturday the 7<sup>th</sup> First Part brisk winds and squally from  
 S heading S E by E fired fore and mizen top  
 sails and layd the ship to the land ~~in sight~~  
 bearing N distance 45 miles middle and latter  
 part strong gales from S<sup>W</sup> heading S S<sup>E</sup> under close  
 reefed topsails and foresail with heavy snow squalls  
 Lat by obs 56° 06' South Long by chro 62° 52' West

Sunday the 8<sup>th</sup> First Part heavy squalls of snow fired  
 foresail and mizen topsail over sail in sight  
 heading to N<sup>W</sup> at 4 o'clock set foresail and mizen top  
 sail middle and latter parts more moderate at day  
 light veered ship to N<sup>W</sup> under double reefed topsails  
 Lat by obs 56° 21' South Long by chro 63° 16' West

Monday the 9<sup>th</sup> First Part brisk winds from S heading N by N  
 at 4 o'clock tacked ship to S by W set main top gulet  
 sail over single reefed topsail & sail in sight  
 middle and latter parts light heading S by W wind from  
 N by S at 9 o'clock spoke ship American of Edgarton for  
 nigeron Master 80 days clear employed in ships duty so ends  
 Lat by obs 56° 31' South Long by chro 63° 33' West

Tuesday the 10<sup>th</sup> First Part Pleasant with light winds from N steering  
 S<sup>W</sup> & W employed setting studding sails & sails in sight  
 middle and latter parts light winds from N<sup>E</sup>  
 steering S<sup>W</sup> & W employed in ships duty over sail  
 in sight under all sail so ends  
 Lat by obs 56° 48' South Long by chro 66° 08' West



Remarks Board ~~Ship~~ Ship Rousseau of New Bedford

Wednesday the 11 First Part Thick foggy and light winds from N steering W by W at 6 P.M. wind hauled to S W double reefed the topsails fore jib and mainsail heading S by E middle part light airs at 10 P.M. wind ship to W by N latter part light winds from E steering W by W employed in ships duty 6 sail in sight  
Lat by obs 56° 55' South Long by acct 67° 10' West

Thursday the 12 First Part light winds from N steering W by W with thick foggy at 4 P.M. wind veered to S by W tacked ship to W double reefed the topsails fore the jib middle part strong gales from S W heading W by W at 2 P.M. wind ship to S by E latter part light airs and calm heading W by N 7 sail in sight  
Lat by acct 56° 35' South Long by acct 67° 22' West

Friday the 13 First Part Brisk winds from N steering S W by W under all sail at 2 P.M. saw the Isle of Cape Horn bearing N distance 40 miles 4 sails in sight at 4 P.M. double reefed the topsails middle part strong gales from N steering S W by W fore the mainsail jib and spanker latter part reefed the mainsail and fore topsail close reefed heading S employed in ships duty winds  
Lat by acct 57° 30' South Long by acct 68° 23' West

Saturday the 14 First Part brisk winds from W by W heading S employed in ships duty set jib spanker and main sail at 4 P.M. veered ship to W by N middle and latter parts pleasant but hazy weather employed in ships duty under all sail nothing in sight  
Lat by acct 57° 30' South Long by acct 68° 15' West

Sunday the 15 First Part Pleasant with brisk winds from W by W heading S W at 4 P.M. tacked and 2 reefed fore and mizen topsails middle and latter parts strong gales from N W heading S W at 2 P.M. wind hauled to W by W fore fore and mizen topsails at 6 P.M. set them again with thick weather one sail in sight  
Lat by obs 58° 08' South Long by acct 70° 10' West

Monday the 16 First part light winds from S by W veered S and steered W by W under single reefed topsails and main top galant sail middle and latter parts pleasant with brisk winds from S by W heading W employed in ships duty 3 sails in sight

Lat by obs 56° 54' South Long by acct 72° 29' West



17

Charles J. Pope Master: ~~January~~ 1854  
Tuesday the 17 First Part strong gales from SSW heading  
NW with squalls of rain fore main top gale  
sail and reef fore topsail employed in ships  
duty 3 sails in sight middle and latter parts str  
ong gales from S and WSW at 5 o'clock ree  
d ship to S and double reef the topsails  
Lat by obs 56° 22 South Long by chro 84° 10 West

Wednesday the 18 First Part strong gales from SSW hea  
ading SSE fore sail and mainsail at 5 PM  
reef ship to WSW and made sail blowing  
strong middle part heavy gales from SSW steering  
W by W double reef the topsails latter part light airs  
under all sail 2 sails in sight to ends  
Lat by obs 56° 06 South Long by chro 85° 28 West

Thursday the 19 First Part moderate winds from WSW hea  
ding N W foggy employed in ships duty at 5 PM  
tacked ship to SSW under all sail hea<sup>at</sup> be  
green of duty with a felon on his hand  
middle and latter parts strong gales from WSW  
heading S W double reef the topsails thick foggy  
Lat by act 55° 35 South Long by act 86° 00 West

Friday the 20 First Part strong gales from WSW hea  
ding S W employed in ships duty thick and foggy  
under close reef topsails and courses middle part  
strong gales from WSW heading S W thick weather at 8 o'clock  
reef ship to N W with light airs under all sail  
Lat by obs 56° 03 South Long by chro 84° 54 West

Saturday the 21 First Part light airs and pleasant weather  
heading N employed in ships duty by John at  
his hand with the hatchet nothing in sight  
middle and latter parts light winds from WSW head  
ing N W employed in ships duty thick and rainy  
Lat by obs 54° 50 South Long by chro 88° 11 West

Sunday the 22 First Part light winds from W heading  
N N W employed in ships duty nothing in  
sight thick and rainy at 10 PM reef  
ship to WSW with light airs at 5 o'clock  
had the wind from SE steering N W by W with strong  
gales and rainy employed in ships duty  
Lat by act 53° 40 South Long by act 88° 00 West



Remarks. Board. Ship. Rousseau. of New Bedford

Monday the 23 First Part Strong gales from S E steering  
N W by W employed in ships duty under reef  
topsails and maintop galeant sail middle part  
strong gales at 8 till wind from W by S heading  
N W by N double reef the topsails fore jib and  
reef the mainsail and foretopsail steering N W  
Lat by act 51° 30 South Long by act 79° 40 West

Tuesday the 24 First Part strong gales from W S W steering  
N W by N under double reef topsails and courses  
employed in ships duty nothing in sight middle  
part brisk winds from W by N heading N by W on change  
Long with an english ship at 8 till tacked ship to W  
wind from N thick and rainy nothing in sight

Lat by act 50° 30 South Long by act 79° 55 West

Wednesday the 25 First Part thick and rainy wind from N  
heading W at 4 P M wind hauled to S E steering  
N W employed in ships duty ketching porpoys  
middle and latter parts strong gales from S E  
steering N W employed in ships duty so ends  
Lat by obs 48° 35 South Long by chro 80° 14 West

Thursday the 26 First Part Pleasant with light wind  
from S steering N by W employed in ships  
22 days from  
duty firebacks in sight middle part calm lat-  
ter part brisk winds from N heading W by W  
at 8 till double reef the topsails employed in  
ships duty firebacks in sight so ends  
Lat by obs 46° 50 South Long by chro 80° 42 West

Friday the 27 First Part Pleasant with light ayres from  
S steering N by W employed in ships duty set  
studying sails nothing in sight middle and latter  
parts brisk winds from E steering N thick and  
rainy employed in ships duty nothing in sight so ends  
Lat by obs 45° 00 South Long by chro 79° 58 West

Saturday the 28 First Part Pleasant with light wind  
from E steering N set the studying sails at 4  
P M put the waist boat on the cranes  
middle and latter parts pleasant with light  
ayres from E employed fitting fore top galeant  
rigging nothing in sight so ends

Lat by obs 43° 54 South Long by chro 79° 36 West



[19]

Charles. S. Pope. Master. January. 1854

Sunday the 29 First Part Pleasant and calm employed  
sending up fore top galant mast and yard a  
loft and other ships duty nothing in sight  
middle and latter parts pleasant with light airs and  
calm N and NE at 11 o'clock lowered for a sulphur  
bottom but did not strike employed in ships duty  
Lat by obs 43° 02' South Long by act 78° 48' West

Monday the 30 First Part Pleasant with light winds from  
NNW heading NE employed in ships duty one  
sail in sight middle and latter parts brisk  
winds from NNW heading N NE employed in  
sending up fore top galant mast 2 sails in sight  
Lat by act 42° 50' South Long by act 78° 10' West

Tuesday the 31 First Part light winds and baffles from the  
westward employed in ships duty one sail in sight  
thick and rainy middle part thick and rainy and  
calm latter part brisk winds from S steering  
NNW by N ~~at~~ at 6 o'clock set the sliding  
sails fore and aft employed crossing the  
fore top galant yard and sending aloft the  
main royal mast and yard and other  
ships duty one sail in sight one man  
off duty with an ulcer on his hand  
Lat by obs 41° 35' South Long by chr 76° 40' West

Wednesday February the 1 First Part Brisk winds from S  
steering NNW employed sending out fly  
jib boom and sail nothing in sight middle  
and latter parts brisk winds from S steering  
NNW by N employed sending fore royal mast and yard  
a loft one sail in sight so ends  
Lat by obs 39° 06' South Long by chr 74° 08' West

Thursday the 2 First Part Pleasant with moderate winds  
from S steering NNW employed in ships duty nothing  
in sight middle and latter parts pleasant with  
light winds from S steering NNW by N employed  
breaking out the after hold and other ships duty  
nothing in sight in the eve all sail so ends  
Lat by obs 37° 00' South Long by chr 73° 00' West



# Remarks Board Ship Rousseau of New Bedford

Friday the 3<sup>d</sup> First Part Pleasant with brisk winds from S.E. steering N.W. by N. employed in ship's duty 2 sails in sight standing sails set fore and aft mizzen and latter parts brisk winds from S.E. steering N.W. by N. employed in ship's duty one sail in sight so ends  
Lat by obs 34° 30' South Long by chro 78° 53.30' West

Saturday the 4<sup>th</sup> First Part Brisk winds from S.E. steering N.W. by N. employed in ship's duty at 2 P.M. made the island of Juan Fernandez bearing N. distance 30 miles middle and latter parts light winds from S.E. steering N.W. by N. employed breaking out hoops and other ship's duty nothing in sight so ends  
Lat by obs 32° 44' South Long by chro 79° 17' West

Sunday the 5<sup>th</sup> First Part Pleasant with light winds from S.E. steering N.N.W. employed in ship's duty at 4 P.M. got the waist boat out nothing in sight middle and latter parts light winds from S.E. and pleasant weather steering N.W. by W. employed in ship's duty nothing in sight under all sail so ends  
Lat by obs 31° 19' South Long by chro 79° 46' West

Monday the 6<sup>th</sup> First Part Pleasant with light winds from S.E. steering N.W. by W. employed in ship's duty one sail in sight under all sail middle and latter parts strong Trades steering N.W. by W. at daylight commenced breaking out beef and pork to copper  
Lat by obs 28° 45' South Long by chro 79° 30' West

Tuesday the 7<sup>th</sup> First Part strong trades from S.E. steering N.W. by W. employed Coppering provisions nothing in sight middle and latter parts brisk trades from S.E. steering N.W. by W. employed coppering provisions at 4 P.M. made the island of St. Helens nothing in sight so ends  
Lat by obs 26° 29' South Long by act 79° 55' West

Wednesday the 8<sup>th</sup> First Part brisk trades from S.E. steering N.N.W. employed coppering provisions at 2 P.M. the capt went in to fetch a new of fish middle and latter parts strong trades from S.E. steering N.W. by N. employed coppering provisions and  
Lat by obs 24° 15' South Long by chro 80° 29' West



Charles I Pope Master February 1854

Thursday the 9 First Part brisk trades from S.E. and pleasant steering N.W. by N employed coopersing flour & roses at 6 P.M. finished ~~steering~~ off nothing in sight middle and latter parts brisk trades steering N.W. by N employed coopersing flour and bread so ends  
Lat by obs 22.00 South Long by chro 81.17 West

Friday the 10 First Part Pleasant with brisk trades from S.E. steering N.W. by N employed coopersing flour and bread at 3 P.M. lowered for black fish but did not strike middle and latter parts brisk trades from S.E. steering N.W. by N employed coopersing flour and bread fishbacks in sight so ends  
Lat by obs 20.00 South Long by chro 81.50 West

Saturday the 11 First Part Pleasant with brisk trades steering N.W. by N employed in ship's duty nothing in sight under all sail so ends middle and latter parts pleasant with brisk trades steering N.W. by N employed in ship's duty nothing in sight so ends  
Lat by obs 17.35 South Long by chro 83.10 West

Sunday the 12 First Part Pleasant with moderate trades from S.E. steering N.W. by W employed in ship's duty nothing in sight under all sail middle and latter parts pleasant with light trades from S.E. steering N.W. by W employed in ship's duty one sail in sight under all sail so ends  
Lat by obs 15.31 South Long by chro 83.26 West

Monday the 13 First Part Pleasant with light trades from S.E. steering N.W. by W employed in ship's duty fishbacks in sight under all sail middle and latter parts pleasant with brisk trades from S.E. steering N.W. by W employed taring down so ends  
Lat by obs 13.36 South Long by chro 83.46 West

Tuesday the 14 First Part Pleasant with brisk trades from S.E. steering N.W. by W at 12 A.M. spoke ship Courier of N.B. Howland 41 months 1600 sperm employed taring down middle and latter parts pleasant with brisk trades from S.E. steering N.W. by N employed in ship's duty at 9 A.M. spoke ship Go mays 40 months out 1400 sperm bound home so ends  
Lat by obs 11.00 South Long by chro 84.31 West



Remark Board Ship Rousseau of New Bedford  
Thursday the 15 First Part brisk trades from S E steering  
N W employed in ship's duty 2 sails in sight and  
forebacks middle and latter parts pleasant with  
light trades from S E steering N W at 9 a m  
lowered for blackfish struck and kil one at 10  
Took him to the ship employed towing down seals  
Leat by obs 9° 58 South Long by act 86° 13 West

Thursday the 16 First Part Pleasant with light trades  
from S E steering N W employed putting  
rigging 2 sails in sight middle and latter parts  
pleasant with light trades from S E steering N W employed  
putting crew work one sail in sight so ends  
Leat by obs 8° 32 South Long by act 88° 55 West

Friday the 17 First Part Pleasant with light trades from  
S E steering N W employed putting crew work  
one sail in sight middle and latter parts pleas  
with light trades from S E steering N W employed  
in various jobs about ship nothing in sight  
Leat by obs 8° 10 South Long by act 89° 50 West

Saturday the 18 First Part Pleasant with light trades  
from E S E steering N W employed boyling the  
chfish and other ship's duty nothing in sight  
middle and latter parts pleasant with brisk trades  
from S E steering N W employed putting ship  
nothing in sight under all sail so ends  
Leat by obs 7° 15 South Long by act 92° 08 West

Sunday the 19 First Part pleasant with brisk trades from  
S E steering N W employed in ship's duty  
forebacks in sight under all sail middle  
latter parts pleasant at 8 a m rose a school of sperm  
whales at 9 lowered 3 boats at 11 struck and kil one  
so ends the boats still a chasing the whales  
No observation

Monday the 20 First Part pleasant at 2 P M struck  
and drew at 4 P M took the whale to the  
ship at 6 hooked on at 8 finished cutting  
middle and latter parts pleasant steering N  
employed chasing up decks forebacks in sight

Leat by act 8° 35 South Long by act 96° 00 West



[23]

Charles I Pope Master February 1854

Tuesday the 21 First Part Pleasant with light trades from  
SE steering W employed clearing up decks at 1 PM  
started the works one sail in night middle and  
latter part pleasant with light trades from SE steer-  
ing W employed boiling blackfish in night  
Lat by obs 5.09 South Long by acct 96.50 West

Wednesday the 22 First Part Pleasant with light trades from  
SE steering W at 2 PM finished boiling em-  
ployed clearing up decks blackfish in night  
middle and latter part pleasant with light  
trades from SE steering W employed in ship's  
Duty saw breaches under all sail so ends  
Lat by obs 4.39 South Long by acct 98.54 West

Thursday the 23 First Part brisk Trades from SE steering  
W at 1 I employed fitting ship finbacks in night  
under all sail middle and latter part strong  
trades from SE steering W by I employed in  
ship's Duty nothing in night under all sail  
Lat by obs 4.21 South Long by acct 101.58 West

Friday the 24 First Part Pleasant with brisk Trades  
from SE steering W by I employed rather the  
muzz nigger nothing in night under all sail  
middle and latter part pleasant with  
light trades from SE steering W by I employed  
in ship's Duty saw breaches so ends  
Lat by obs 4.25 South Long by acct 104.44 West

Saturday the 25 First Part Pleasant with light trades  
from SE steering W by I employed in ship's Duty  
saw finbacks one sail in night middle  
and latter part pleasant steering W by I at  
10 AM saw a ship a whaling tacked ship  
saw her take a whale a long robe so ends  
Lat by obs 4.25 South Long by acct 106.43 West

Sunday the 26 First Part Pleasant steering W by I em-  
ployed in ship's Duty at sunset saw whales but  
did not lower lift to with the main yard  
a back at 12 PM veered ship to NE at daylight kept  
of W by I employed in ship's Duty saw breaches so ends  
Lat by obs 4.34 South Long by acct 108.08 West



Remarks Board Ship Rousseau of New Bedford  
Monday February the 27 First Part Pleasant with light  
trades from SE steering W by S saw finbacks at sun.  
fell the light sails and hauled the courses up  
middle and latter parts pleasant with light trades  
from SE steering W by S employed rattlin down mends.  
Lat by obs 41° 30 South Long by chron 110° 40 West

Tuesday the 28 First Part Pleasant with light trades from  
SE steering W by S employed in ships duty nothing  
in night at sunset fell the light sails middle  
and latter parts pleasant employed coopers in  
oil and other ships duty nothing in night  
steering W by S  
Lat by obs 41° 30 South Long by chron 113° 10 West

Wednesday March the 1 First Part Pleasant with light  
trades from SE steering W by S employed stowing  
oil in the fore hold at 3 Bell rose a shoal  
of whales lowered 3 boats did not strike the whale  
going quick to windward middle and latter parts light  
winds and rainy at 11½ Bell spoke Bark superior of  
N B Norton 10 months 160 spinn and 50 whale  
No observation

Thursday the 2 First Part brisk winds and squally at 10  
m rose a shoal of whales lowered 3 boats and  
chased til dark did not strike saw a ship to  
bevyard whaler in middle and latter parts pleasant  
at 1 Bell veered ship to S one sail in sight employed  
in ships duty under all sail so ends  
Lat by obs 41° 40 South Long by chron 113° 45 West

Friday the 3 First Part Brisk trades heading S by W employ  
ed in ships duty thick and rainy nothing in  
night fell the light sails middle and latter  
parts squally at 1 Bell veered ship to NE at 2  
light double reefed the topsails thick and rainy  
Lat by obs 41° 39 South Long by chron 113° 58 West

Saturday the 4 First Part Brisk trades from ESE heading  
NE employed in ships duty nothing in night at  
Bell fell the light sails and double reefed the  
topsails middle and latter parts pleasant with  
brisk trades from SE steering S W employed in ships  
duty nothing in night under all sail so ends  
Lat by obs 41° 14 South Long by chron 114° 19 West



[25]  
Charles J. Pope. Muster March 1854

Sunday the 5<sup>th</sup> First Part Pleasant with brisk trades from  
SE steering S W employed in ships duty at sun  
set double reefed the topsails middle and latter  
parts pleasant at daylight veered ship to N steering  
N runy and squally with thick weather so ends  
Lat by obs 4° 29' South Long by chro 114° 50' West

Monday the 6<sup>th</sup> First Part Brisk trades from SE steering  
N employed in ships duty nothing in sight  
at sunset double reefed the topsails middle part  
squally and runy at daylight veered ship to S W  
latter part pleasant employed in ships duty with  
brisk trades from SE steering S W so ends  
Lat by obs 4° 32' South Long by chro 115° 21' West

Tuesday the 7<sup>th</sup> First Part Pleasant with brisk trades from  
SE steering N W employed nothing in sight  
at sunset double reefed the topsails  
left to heading S middle and latter parts brisk  
trades from SE at daylight veered ship to N W and  
made all sail set the standing sails employed in  
ships duty nothing in sight so ends  
Lat by obs 3° 34' South Long by chro 114° 05' West

Wednesday the 8<sup>th</sup> First Part pleasant with brisk trades from  
SE steering N W employed in ships duty nothing  
in sight middle and latter parts runy and squally  
wind from SE steering N W employed in ships  
duty nothing in sight under all sail so ends  
Lat by obs 2° 20' South Long by chro 118° 54' West

Thursday the 9<sup>th</sup> First Part brisk trades from E steering N  
W employed in ships duty fin backs in sight  
under all sail middle and latter parts pleasant  
with light trades from E & E steering N W employ  
in ships duty blackfish in sight under all sail  
Lat by obs 39 miles South Long by chro 120° 53' West

Friday the 10<sup>th</sup> First Part Pleasant with light trades  
from E & E steering N W employed in ships duty note  
ing in sight middle and latter parts pleasant  
with light trades from E steering N W employ  
in ships duty saw brackes under all  
sail so ends

Lat by obs 56 miles North Long by chro 122° 43' W



Remarks Board Ship Roussau of Newbury  
Saturday the 11 First Part Pleasant with light trades from  
E steering N<sup>W</sup> employed in ships duty forebark  
in night under all sail middle and latter parts  
pleasant with light trades from E steering N<sup>W</sup>  
employed breaking out sails and coopersing bread  
Lat by obs 2 " 40 North Long by chro 124 " 38 West

Sunday the 12 First Part Pleasant with light trades  
from E steering N<sup>W</sup> at 2 PM bent and all  
main top galant sail blackish in night  
middle part pleasant with light trades from E steering  
N<sup>W</sup> latter part thick and rainy wind from  
E steering N<sup>W</sup> nothing in night under all sail  
Lat by obs 4 " 22 North Long by chro 126 " 36 West

Monday the 13 First Part brisk trades from ENE steering  
N<sup>W</sup> employed in ships duty under all sail on  
sail in night middle and latter parts brisk tra-  
des from NE steering N<sup>W</sup> employed in ships duty  
Lat by obs 6 " 20 North Long by chro 128 " 25 West

Tuesday the 14 First Part Pleasant with brisk trades  
from NE steering N<sup>W</sup> by W employed in ships  
duty nothing in night under all sail middle  
and latter parts brisk trades from NE steering  
N<sup>W</sup> by W employed painting iron work and  
other ships duty forebark in night under all  
sail so ends  
Lat by obs 8 " 11 North Long by chro 130 " 14 West

Wednesday the 15 First Part Brisk trades from NE ste-  
ring N<sup>W</sup> by W employed in ships duty forebark  
in night middle and latter parts brisk trades  
from NNE steering WNW and squally under  
all sail nothing in night so ends  
Lat by obs 9 " 12 North Long by chro 132 " 59 West

Thursday the 16 First Part strong trades from NE ste-  
ring N<sup>W</sup> by W employed in ships duty at sunset fire  
the light sails and single reef the topsails  
middle and latter parts strong trades from NE  
steering N<sup>W</sup> employed in ships duty nothing  
in night under single reef topsails  
Lat by obs 11 " 09 North Long by chro 135 " 19 West



[27]

Charles J Pope Master March 1854  
Friday the 17 First Part strong trades, and rainy from  
NE steering NW by W employed in ships duty  
nothing in sight under single reef topsails  
middle and latter parts strong trades from NE  
steering NW by W and equally employed in  
ships duty nothing in sight so ends  
Lat by obs 13° 14' North Long by chro 138° 32' West

Saturday the 18 First Part strong trades from NE steering  
NW by W employed in ships duty under single  
reef topsails nothing in sight middle and  
latter parts thick and rainy with strong trades  
from NE steering NW by W employed in ships duty one sail in sight  
Lat by obs 14° 56' North Long by chro 140° 24' West

Sunday the 19 First Part brisk trades from NE steering NW  
by W employed in ships duty nothing in sight  
under single reef topsails middle and latter  
parts strong trades from NE steering NW by W employ-  
ed in ships duty nothing in sight so ends  
Lat by obs 16° 28' North Long by chro 143° 25' West

Monday the 20 First Part brisk trades from NE steering  
WNW employed in ships duty nothing in sight  
under all sail so ends middle and latter parts  
pleasant with brisk trades from NE steering  
WNW employed in ships duty nothing in sight  
under topsails and main top galeant sail  
Lat by obs 17° 40' North Long by chro 146° 03' West

Tuesday the 21 First Part brisk trades from NE steering  
WNW employed in ships duty nothing in sight  
under all sail middle and latter parts brisk trades  
from NE steering WNW at 10 AM spoke the  
bark Louisa Green of NB 8 months 100 spinn  
Lat by obs 18° 45' North Long by chro 148° 41' West

Wednesday the 22 First Part brisk trades from NE steering WNW  
employed in ships duty nothing in sight under  
all sail middle part brisk trades and squally  
from NE steering WNW latter parts more moderate  
employed repairing main top galeant sail so ends

Lat by obs 19° 42' North Long by chro 151° 00' West



Remarks Board Ship Rousseau of New Bedford

Thursday the 23 First Part brisk winds from N steering WNW  
employed repairing jib and fore topmast stanchion  
one sail in sight middle and latter parts light  
winds from N heading WNW employed repairing  
The foresail nothing in sight under all sail  
Leat by obs 20 10 North Long by chro 152 32 West

Friday the 24 First Part light winds from N heading  
WNW employed repairing the foresail at 5 P.M.  
bent it one sail in sight middle and latter  
parts pleasant with light winds from N steering  
W by N 2 N employed repairing fore topsail and  
per ships duty nothing in sight under all sail  
Leat by obs 20 43 North Long by chro 154 11 West

Saturday the 25 First Part Pleasant with light winds  
from NNE steering W by N 2 N employed repair  
fore topsail at 4 P.M. bent it over in sight  
bearing S W by S distance 100 miles middle and latter  
parts light winds and pleasant from NE steering  
W by N employed working ship the land in sight  
Leat by obs 21 12 North Long by chro 155 23 West

Sunday the 26 First Part Pleasant with light winds from  
E steering W employed in ships duty now in sight  
bearing W 2 S distance 35 miles middle part calm  
latter part light winds from WSW heading  
S employed in ships duty heading in for the land  
Leat by obs 21 19 North Long by chro 155 26 West

Monday the 27 First Part Pleasant with light winds  
from WNW heading S W heading in for East  
now distance 20 miles 2 sails in sight middle  
part light winds from N W heading WSW later  
heading N and calm employed painting the waist  
Leat by obs 21 14 North Long by chro 155 54 West

Tuesday the 28 First Part Pleasant and calm employ  
ed in ships duty 3 sails in sight all head  
for now middle part brisk winds from SSE  
heading W latter part strong gales from SSE  
heading W double reefed the topsails and for  
jib and sprakes employed in ships duty  
Leat by obs 22 04 North Long by chro 156 43 West



[29]

Charles S. Pope Master March 1854  
Wednesday the 29 First Port strong gales from S & E heading  
W employed in ship's duty under double reef  
topsails nothing in sight middle and latter part  
~~pleasant~~ with brisk winds from W & S heading  
in for the land employed in ship's duty so ends

Thursday the 30 First Port Pleasant all hands employed wor-  
king ship at 6 PM came to at nowhere in  
16 fathoms of water middle part light winds  
from S at daylight took the anchor and  
worked off shore at 8 AM came to in 23  
fathoms of water all hands employed breaking  
out casks for water and flour cask

Friday the 31 First Port heavy gales from S at 1 PM  
let go the starboard anchor employed clearing  
up decks at 6 PM double reefed the topsails  
got boys and boy ropes bent for to ship the  
chances set the watch & ships slipped and  
went to sea middle part strong gales and squally  
with rain at daylight took the starboard anchor  
and the bow latter part pleasant with light wind  
from W employed breaking out provisions and  
other ship's duty so ends

Saturday April the 1 First Port Pleasant employed getting a  
raft on shore and breaking out flour at  
6 PM the Capt came off middle and latter part  
pleasant at 4 PM sent in for the light at 12  
AM we have got all our provisions ashore

Sunday the 2 First Port Pleasant with light winds from  
N & E employed getting off a raft of water and other  
ship's duty George boatsteer fell down the after hatch  
and hurt his ~~bone~~ middle and latter part pleasant  
at 8 AM sent the watch on shore employed  
in ship's duty so ends



Remarks Board Ship Rousseau of New Bedford  
Monday April the 3 First Part Pleasant with light winds  
from N.E. employed in ships duty at sundown sent  
boat in for the watch ~~thunder~~ came off but  
2 men they were in the port middle and  
latter parts pleasant at 4 o'clock sent the  
watch on shore employed painting ship

Tuesday the 4 First Part pleasant with strong trades from  
N.E. employed coopersing oil and painting  
ships middle and latter parts pleasant with light  
winds from N.E. employed stowing water and getting  
off vegetables at 11 o'clock the schooner came a  
long side with potatoes so ends

Wednesday the 5 First Part Pleasant with light trades  
at 2 o'clock sent a raft in for water and brought  
off the latter and discharged our oil on board  
the ship N. H. Palmer at sundown the watch  
came off middle and latter parts pleasant with  
light trades from N.E. employed stowing water and  
painting ships one watch on shore

Thursday the 6 First Part Pleasant with light winds from N.E.  
employed in painting ships and stowing water  
at sundown the watch came off middle and  
latter parts pleasant with strong trades the watch  
employed stowing of the after hold at  
10 o'clock received 13 barrels potatoes per the boat

Friday the 7 First Part brisk trades from N.E. the watch  
employed stowing water and other ships duty  
middle and latter parts pleasant the watch all  
off except Mr Walker and Henry Brown at daylight  
sent in for a raft of water employed stowing  
it and other ships duty so ends

Saturday the 8 First Part strong trades and squally in  
1 o'clock the Wm Rock drove in to us and carried  
a way spritail yard and mast in gale at 4 o'clock  
we got cheer from her middle and latter part  
pleasant at daylight all hands employed in cleaning  
ships for us at 11 o'clock shipped to Kanabos and came  
on board so ends all hands on board



Charles I Pope Master at Mower April 1852  
 Sunday the 9<sup>th</sup> First Part Pleasant at 1 PM had moved the  
 windlass at 2 got the anchor with a chain and  
 anchor belonging to 4 PM Rock 2 1/2 stacked  
 out employed stowing the anchors at 4 the Capt  
 came on board and steered 7 1/2 middle and latter part  
 pleasant steering 7 1/2 PM work as bearing N 1/2 E distance 60 miles  
 employed in ships duty nothing in sight so ends

Lat by obs 21° 03 North Long by chro 159° 28 West  
 Monday the 10<sup>th</sup> First Part Pleasant with brisk trades  
 steering 7 1/2 by I set the studding sails fore and  
 aft nothing in sight under all sail so ends  
 middle and latter part brisk trades from E N E steering 7 1/2 by  
 employed setting up head rigging nothing in sight so ends  
 Lat by obs 20° 58 North Long by act 161° 20 West

Tuesday the 11<sup>th</sup> First Part Pleasant with brisk trades from  
 E N E steering 7 1/2 by I employed setting up main rigging  
 nothing in sight under all sail middle and  
 latter part pleasant with brisk trades from  
 E N E steering 7 1/2 employed setting up main rigging no  
 thing in sight under all sail so ends  
 Lat by obs 20° 04 North Long by chro 165° 04 West

Wednesday the 12<sup>th</sup> First Part Pleasant with brisk trades  
 from E N E steering 7 1/2 employed painting larboard  
 boat and setting up fore topmast back stays  
 nothing in sight middle and latter part pleasant  
 with brisk trades from E N E steering 7 1/2 employed setting  
 up main and main topmast stays nothing in sight  
 Lat by obs 21° 13 North Long by chro 167° 28 West

Thursday the 13<sup>th</sup> First Part Pleasant with pleasant with brisk  
 trades from E N E steering 7 1/2 employed repairing fore top  
 of sail and painting bow boat nothing in sight  
 middle and latter part pleasant with brisk trades from  
 E N E steering 7 1/2 employed setting up shrouds for oil and pa  
 inting waist boat bent fore top of sail so ends  
 Lat by obs 21° 30 North Long by chro 170° 11 West

Friday the 14<sup>th</sup> First Part Pleasant with brisk trade from  
 E N E steering 7 1/2 employed repairing main top  
 sail nothing in sight middle and latter part  
 brisk trades from E N E steering 7 1/2 employed fit  
 ting jib stay and repairing the main top sail  
 Lat by obs 22° 14 North Long by chro 173° 13 West



Remarks Board Ship Rousseau of New Bedford  
Saturday the 15 First Part Brisk Trades from E N E steering W by N  
N employed sending out jib stay at 5 PM bent the  
main top sail. nothing in sight under all sail  
middle and latter parts pleasant with brisk trade  
from E N E steering W by N employed in ships duty under  
all sail nothing in sight so ends

Lat by obs 23° 15' North Long by chro 176° 28' West

Sunday the 16 First Part Pleasant with brisk trade  
from E N E steering W by N employed in ships  
duty nothing in sight middle and latter  
parts brisk trades from E N E steering W by N employed

in ships duty nothing in sight so ends  
Lat by obs 23° 56' North Long by chro 179° 33' West

Monday the 17 First Part Pleasant with brisk trades  
from E N E steering W by N employed in ships duty  
nothing in sight under all sail middle and  
latter parts pleasant with brisk trade from E N E  
steering W by N employed repairing the main top sail.  
nothing in sight under all sail so ends

Lat by obs 24° 23' North Long by chro 177° 39' East

Tuesday the 18 First Part Pleasant with brisk trades  
from E N E steering W by N employed repairing  
main top sail at 4 PM bent it nothing in  
sight middle and latter parts light trades from  
E N E steering W by N employed repairing fly jib  
nothing in sight under all sail so ends

Lat by obs 25° 28' North Long by chro 175° 45' East

Wednesday the 19 First Part Pleasant with light trades from  
E N E steering W by N employed in ships duty nothing  
in sight middle and latter parts light trades from  
E steering W by N employed repairing the  
main sail blackfish in sight so ends

Lat by obs 26° 08' North Long by chro 173° 54' East

Thursday the 20 First Part light trades from E S E steering  
E N E employed repairing the main sail at  
5 PM bent it. nothing in sight middle and  
latter parts light baffia winds from E N E to  
S S W steering W by N employed breaking out  
the two can decks. nothing in sight so ends

Lat by obs 26° 40' North Long by chro 172° 06' East



Charles J Pope Master Towards the Arctic April 1854  
 Friday the 21 First Part Pleasant with light baffin winds  
 from S to ENE steering NW by W employed stowing  
 of fore kobe and other ships duty middle and latter  
 parts light baffin winds from E to SE steering  
 NW by W employed in ships duty nothing in sight  
 at by obs 27° 12 North Long by chro 172° 02 East

Saturday the 22 First Part Pleasant with light winds from  
 SE steering NW by W employed in ships duty nothing  
 in sight under all sail middle and latter parts  
 to pleasant with light winds from S steering  
 NW by W employed painting the channels blackfish in  
 sight under all sail so ends  
 at by obs 28° 14 North Long by chro 170° 50 East

Sunday the 23 First Part Pleasant with light winds from  
 SE steering NW by W employed sitting up head  
 rigging forebacks in sight middle part light wind  
 from SE steering NW by W latter part light winds  
 and rain from N heading NW by W employed in  
 ships duty one sail in sight so ends  
 at by obs 29° 20 North Long by act 169° 30 East

Monday the 24 First Part thick and rainy wind from  
 NNE heading NW by W employed in ships duty one  
 sail in sight middle part light winds and  
 baffin from NE to SE steering NW by W latter  
 part brisk winds from S thick and foggy steer  
 ing NW by W employed in ships duty so ends  
 at by obs 31° 40 North Long by chro 168° 54 East

Tuesday the 25 First Part brisk wind and foggy from  
 SE steering NW by W employed reeving boat  
 tackle falls nothing in sight middle and latter  
 parts strong gales from S and SE steering NW by W  
 thick fog and rain employed in ships duty so ends  
 at by act 33° 00 North Long by act 167° 20 East

Wednesday the 26 First Part strong gales from SE with rain  
 furl the light sails steering NW by W latter  
 parts strong gales from SE steering NW by W at 4 o'clock double  
 reef the topsails equally with rain nothing  
 in sight so ends

at by obs 34° 16 North Long by chro 166° 40 East



Remarks Board Ship Roussell of New Bedford  
Thursday April the 27 First Part strong gales from NW by N heading  
NW by N at 5 PM wind veered to NW employed in  
ships duty at sundown fished job and spanker  
middle and latter parts strong gales from NW heading  
NW by N employed in ships duty nothing in sight so ends  
Lat by obs 38° 03' North Long by chro 164° 38' East

Friday the 28 First Part Brisk winds from NNW heading  
NE sent the close mizen at 3 PM veered ship and  
made all sail heading NNW nothing in sight  
middle and latter parts pleasant with light wind  
from NE heading NNW employed in various jobs  
about the ship nothing in sight so ends  
Lat by obs 38° 19' North Long by chro 166° 23' East

Saturday the 29 First Part Pleasant with light winds  
from ENE steering NNW employed in ships  
duty set the standing sails middle and latter  
parts light winds and bafflin from SE to S W  
steering NNW employed in ships duty so ends  
Lat by obs 39° 29' North Long by chro 165° 57' East

Sunday the 30 First Part Brisk winds from S steering  
NNW employed repairing mizen top galant  
sail and other ships duty nothing in sight  
middle and latter parts strong gales from S steer-  
ing NNW employed in ships duty saw frigates  
the weather thick and foggy under all sail  
Lat by obs 42° 30' North Long by chro 165° 10' East

Monday May the 1 First Part strong gales from S steer-  
ing NNW employed in ships duty at 6 PM  
fished the light sails and double reefed the  
sails thick and rainy middle part strong gales  
steering NNW at 2 PM fished fore and mizen top  
sails left to the wind latter part heavy gales from  
SW steering NNW under close reefed topsails  
Lat by obs 44° 26' North Long by chro 164° 55' East

Tuesday the 2 First Part strong gales from SW steering  
NNW employed in ships duty at 6 PM fished  
fore sail and fore topsail and layed in stay  
to heading NW by N middle and latter parts the  
gales from SW at daylight kept off NNW  
employed in ships duty nothing in sight  
Lat by obs 45° 40' North Long by act 164° 00' East



Charles J Pope Master Towards the Arctic May 1854  
 Wednesday the 3 First Part Brisk winds from S W steering N  
 N W under double reefed topsails and main top  
 of sail employed in ships duty still foggy mid  
 and latter part light winds and baffin made  
 all sail employed in ships duty so ends  
 Lat by act 46 30 North Long by act 163 50 East

Thursday the 4 First Part Brisk winds from S W steering  
 N N W employed in ships duty Thick and foggy  
 at 4 P M furl'd the light sails middle part  
 squally from S W heading N N W furl'd fore  
 and mizzen topsails latter part pleasant made  
 at by obs 48 20 North Long by chro 164 11 East  
 Friday the 5 First Part light winds from N heading  
 E N E at 2 P M tacked ship to W N W em  
 ployed in ships duty forebacks in sight  
 middle part light winds from N at 4 P M veer  
 ship to N N E wind from N W latter part brisk winds  
 and a snow storm double reefed the topsails  
 at by obs 49 05 North Long by chro 164 14 East

Saturday the 6 First Part Pleasant with brisk winds from  
 N W heading N N E employed in ships duty  
 forebacks in sight middle and latter part light  
 baffin winds at 4 P M set the studding sails employed  
 in ships duty nothing in sight under all sail  
 at by obs 50 00 North Long by act 164 00 East

Sunday the 7 First Part Light winds from E S E steering  
 N W by N and a thick snow storm employed in  
 ships duty furl'd the light sails middle and latter  
 parts brisk winds N E heading N W by N employ  
 in ships duty double reefed the topsails so ends  
 at by obs 52 22 North Long by chro 162 38 East

Monday the 8 First Part strong gales from N N E  
 heading N W employed in ships duty note  
 ing in sight still a snowing middle  
 and latter part pleasant with brisk  
 winds from N heading W N W at 8 P M tacked  
 ship to N E by E employed in ships duty so ends  
 at by obs 52 46 North Long by chro 161 08 East



Remarks. Board Ship. Roussau. of New Bedford

Tuesday the 9 First Part brisk winds from N heading N & E employed in ships duty forebacks in night at sunset fired the light sails snow storm middle and latter part light winds from N at 1 still veered ship to N W by W employed in ships duty so ends  
Leat by obs 53.16 North Long by chro 161.18 East

Wednesday the 10 First Part brisk winds from E & N heading N employed in ships duty forebacks in night the land in sight distance 40 miles at PM tacked ship to S & E middle and latter part heavy gales from N & E at 2 till fired all sail and layed the ship to heading E & S morning and freezing so ends  
Leat by obs 53.30 North Long by act 161.36 East

Thursday the 11 First Part heavy gales from N heading E & N E still blowing and snowing under close reef main topsail employed in ships duty turned the inboard boat up. middle part strong gales from N heading E & N E latter part light winds and calm employed sending royal yard and mast down  
Leat by obs 53.00 North Long by chro 162.28 East

Friday the 12 First Part calm employed in various jobs about ship forebacks in sight under a sail middle part light winds from S & E steering N N E latter part light winds from S & W steering N N E employed in ships duty nothing in night  
Leat by obs 53.20 North Long by chro 162.21 East

Saturday the 13 First Part Pleasant with light winds from S & E steering N N E employed in ships duty forebacks in night middle part strong winds from S & E steering N N E fired the light sails and double reefed the topsails latter part heavy gales from N & E at 9 till veered ship to S & E and layed the ship to under main topsail so ends  
Leat by act 53.50 North Long by act 162.45 East

Sunday the 14 First Part heavy gales from N heading E with a heavy snow storm employed in ships duty middle and latter part strong gales from N heading E & N E at daylight set the foresail employed in ships duty snow, sleet and hail a flying yet so much  
Leat by obs 54.26 North Long by chro 164.08 East



Charles J. Pope. Master. May. 1854. O

Monday the 15 First Port strong gales from N W heading N N E employed in ships duty set the topsails double reef and jib and mainsail middle and latter parts more moderate heading N N E at daylight bearings island in sight distance 30 miles so ended at by obs 55° 20 North Long by chro 165° 09 East

Tuesday the 16 First Port light ayres from S W heading N N employed in ships duty bearings island bearing S E distance 15 miles middle and latter parts light winds from S E steering N N E employed in ships duty saw a california groy

at by obs 56° 22 North Long by chro 165° 45 East

Wednesday the 17 First Port light winds from S E steering N N E employed in ships duty nothing in sight thick and hazy middle and latter parts light winds from S E steering N N E employed in ships duty at 11 AM spoke ship Franklin of N B Richmond

at by obs 57° 25 North Long by act 166° 20 East

Thursday the 18 First Port Brisk winds from E heading N N E with thick fog at 6 AM double reef the topsails and fored mainsail jib and spanke at 8 AM veered ship to S E middle part heavy gales from E latter part heavy gales from N heading E by N and a thick snow storm under close reef main topsail

at by act 57° 00 North Long by act 168° 30 East

Friday the 19 First Port heavy gales from N N W heading N E employed in ships duty this is fine weather for whaling mowing freezing and gales of wind middle part moderate latter part light winds from N heading E N E foreback in sight

at by obs 58° 14 North Long by chro 168° 58 East

Saturday the 20 First Port Pleasant with brisk winds from N E heading N N W employed in ships duty at 4 AM spoke the Franklin of N B middle and latter parts moderate winds from N E and N W at 11 AM veered ship to E N E latter part steering N N E employed in ships duty foreback in sight

at by obs 58° 48 North Long by chro 169° 54 East



Remarks. Board Ship Rousseau of New Bedford  
Sunday May the 21 First Part ~~Depart~~ with light airs  
from NW heading NE employed in ships  
duty one sail in sight middle and latter part  
moderate winds from NW heading NNE employed  
in ships duty the land in sight bearing N distant  
30 miles one sail in sight so ends  
Lat by obs 59° 40' North Long by chro 170° 37' East

Monday the 22 First Part light airs from W steering  
at 3 PM ran in to the ice but there was  
whales therein middle and latter part light ay  
heading to the astward employed in ships duty  
Lat by obs 59° 46' North Long by act 171° 00' East

Tuesday the 23 First Part light airs from NE heading  
ENE employed in ships duty snow squalls and  
thick weather saw a californian gray whale  
and latter part light airs from E heading N  
& employed in ships duty nothing in sight seen  
Lat by obs 59° 46' North Long by chro 171° 49' East

Wednesday the 24 First Part light airs from W heading  
ENE employed in ships duty at 4 PM spoke  
ship Opelia Russel master ~~30~~ north 14 miles  
whale middle and latter part light winds from  
East heading N employed in ships duty the ice  
and 3 sails in sight so ends  
No observation

Thursday the 25 First Part brisk winds from NE heading  
SE at 1 PM spoke ship Niger Jannigen 12  
hundred 20 months out middle and latter  
strong gales from N heading E by N at 4 PM  
hoisted the topsails and courses and layd the ship  
to be employed in ships duty one sail in sight  
Lat by obs 59° 11' North Long by chro 173° 38' East

Friday the 26 First Part strong gales from N heading  
Easterly employed in ships duty one sail in sight  
still laying to middle and latter part strong  
gales from NNE at 9 PM kept off SE set fore  
and fore topsail one sail in sight so ends  
Lat by obs 58° 35' North Long by chro 174° 51' East



Charles J. Pope. Master. May. 1854  
Saturday the 27 First Part strong gales from N N W been  
ding N E employed in ships duty 3 sails in sight  
under double reefed topsails middle and latter  
parts brisk winds from W steering N E employed  
in ships duty 2 sails in sight so ends  
Lat by obs 59° 12 North Long by obs 178° 21 East

Sunday the 28 First Part Pleasant with moderate winds from  
W heading N employed in ships duty one sail  
in sight middle and latter parts pleasant with light  
winds from W heading N at 2 o'clock saw the ice  
employed in ships duty trying to get through the ice  
six sails in sight so ends  
Lat by obs 59° 46 North Long by obs 179° 23 East

Sunday the 29 First Part Pleasant with light winds from N  
heading W employed in ships duty at 4 o'clock spoke  
ship Edmund Thompson White 4 masted 50 Barrels of <sup>wine</sup> spirit  
4 sails in sight middle and latter parts light from  
W heading and a snow storm at 6 o'clock got in to the  
ice employed working out the ice 1 sail in sight  
Lat by obs 59° 43 North Long by obs 179° 40 East

Tuesday the 30 First Part light gales from N N W heading W  
still running a long the ice went in with the  
boats to shoot ducks middle and latter parts light  
winds from N N W heading W employed in ships  
duty firebacks in sight under all sail  
Lat by obs 59° 40 North Long by obs 176° 20 East

Wednesday the 31 First Part Pleasant with brisk winds  
from W N W heading N employed in ships duty  
one sail in sight and a field of ice at 6  
o'clock set in foggy middle and latter parts  
light winds from W heading N employed working  
threw the ice we have tried to the north and  
to the S and to the west and East we are com-  
pletely hemmed in and where to go now I  
do not know we are trying to go S W now  
if we can get there we cannot hear of  
any whales or see any so ends  
Lat by obs 60° 43 North Long by obs 174° 23 East



Remarks Board Ship Rousseau of New Bedford  
Thursday the 1 of June First Part light winds from ESE heading  
I employed in ships duty 7 sails in sight at 4 PM upon  
ships of Hawlow 8 months 90 of spine Briant master  
thick and mowing middle and latter parts brisk  
winds from E heading SSE 2 reefed the topsails at 7  
At 11 noon ship to N 3 sails in sight so ends  
No observation

Friday the 2 First Part light winds from N steering  
I a long the ice made sail nothing in sight  
thick snow storm middle and latter parts plea-  
sant with light winds from N.W. at 4 PM noon  
ships to SE running a long the ice employed in  
ships duty under all sail so ends  
Lat by obs 54° 58' North Long by obs 176° 25' East

Saturday the 3 First Part Pleasant with fog squalls  
employed in ships duty 2 sails forebuck and the  
ice still in sight at 4 PM fold the light sail  
middle and latter parts brisk winds from W to S  
SW at 1 PM noon ship to W at 9 Double reef  
the topsails employed in ships duty so ends  
Lat by act 54° 20' North Long by act 174° 40' East

Sunday the 4 First Part Thick and rainy heading W by  
I wind from S employed in ships duty nothing  
in sight middle and latter parts strong gale  
from S heading W by S thick and rainy at 2  
At 11 noon ship to E by S at 4 noon back to W  
down reefed the topsails and fold the mainsail  
No observation

Monday the 5 First Part brisk winds from SSW heading  
W employed in ships duty at 4 PM made sail  
nothing in sight middle and latter parts brisk  
winds from SSW heading W at 10 At 11 noon  
land at 11 steered NE employed in ships duty  
Lat by obs 60° 10' North Long by obs 171° 37' East

Tuesday the 6 First Part light winds from SW steering  
NE employed in ships duty forebuck in sight  
the land is still covered with snow middle  
and latter parts light ayres from N.N.W heading  
NE employed in ships duty forebuck in sight at 8 PM  
At 11 in foggy and calm so ends  
Lat by act 60° 15' North Long by act 171° 45' East



[41]

Charles S Pope Master June 1854

Wednesday the 4 First Part calm and foggy employed  
in ships duty give us a whole as we shall  
X we get the blues middle and latter part  
calm and a thick fog employed in ships duty  
nothing in sight under all sail  
Lat by obs 60° 20' North Long by chro 178° 21' East

Thursday the 8 First Part light winds from N W  
steering N E employed in ships duty fore  
sails in sight middle and latter parts  
brisk winds N W and N N E at 8 o'clock tack  
ship to N W and double reef the topsails  
at by obs 61° 00' North Long by chro 174° 23' East

Friday the 9 First Part brisk winds from N N E heading N W  
at 4 o'clock more moderate made all sail and  
tacked ship a field of ice in sight middle  
and latter parts light ayres from N W heading  
N E at 11 o'clock the captain shot a finback  
with a burn lance but did not see him again  
Lat by obs 61° 23' North Long by chro 175° 11' East

Saturday the 10 First Part light ayres from S W steering  
N N E employed in ships duty finbacks in sight  
middle part pleasant with light ayres from  
S W steering N E latter parts brisk winds from  
S E steering N E employed in ships duty finbacks  
in sight under all sail so ends  
Lat by obs 61° 51' North Long by chro 177° 19' East

Sunday the 11 First Part Pleasant with moderate gales  
from S steering N E employed in ships duty the  
ice and more sails in sight middle  
and latter parts pleasant with brisk winds from  
S steering along the ice employed in ships duty  
10 sails in sight under all sail so ends  
Lat by obs 62° 50' North Long by chro 179° 50' West

Monday the 12 First Part brisk winds from S at 2 o'clock  
hauled off shore and 2 reefed the topsails  
at 4 o'clock ship to the westward at 4 o'clock  
the squares and the main topsail is back heading  
E N E middle and latter part light winds from  
S E heading E N E employed in ships duty 6 sails in  
sight making a long the ice so ends

Lat by obs 63° 23' North Long by act 178° 22' East



Remarks Board Ship Bonhomme of New Bedford  
Tuesday the 13 First Part light winds from E heading N N W  
employed in ships duty at 2 P.M. spoke the ship  
Illinois bore mast 8 masts 40 barrels of spinn  
nothing in sight middle and latter parts brisk  
winds from N steering S by E employed in ships  
cable Thaddeus bearing ENE distance 60 miles sound  
Lat by obs 62° 32 North Long by acct 179° 20 East

Wednesday the 14 Part strong winds from N used thick  
weather 10 sails in sight employed in working  
ship middle and latter parts pleasant with  
light winds from N steering S by E employed in  
ships duty 22 sails in sight so ends  
Lat by obs 64° 50 North Long by acct 179° 40 East

Thursday the 15 First Part Pleasant with light winds from E  
steering S by E at 6 P.M. set in foggy employed  
in ships duty 15 sails in sight steering S middle  
and latter parts light winds from E & steering  
to the S and westward to clear the ice employed  
in ships duty 9 sails in sight so ends  
No observation

Friday the 16 First Part light winds from E  
heading S with a thick fog employed in  
ships duty trying to get clear of the ice  
middle and latter parts light ayres and fog  
squall employed working threw the ice saw  
humpbacks and 4 sails so ends  
Lat by obs 61° 20 North Long by acct 179° 41 East

Saturday the 17 First Part light winds from S S W  
employed in ships duty and trying to find a  
way out the ice 4 sails in sight middle and  
latter parts light winds from S heading W and  
S S W at 9 P.M. got clear of the ice employed  
in ships duty finbacks and 8 sails in sight  
Lat by acct 61° 35 North Long by acct 177° 00 East

Sunday the 18 First Part light ayres from S E heading  
S S W employed in ships duty finbacks in sight  
middle and latter parts brisk winds from E S E  
heading S at 4 P.M. doubled reefed the top  
sails and fed and spanker thick and rainy  
employed in ships duty nothing in sight  
Lat by acct 60° 35 North Long by acct 177° 50 East



Charles I Pope Master June 1854

Monday the 19 First Port brisk winds from S & heading S & E at 3 PM veered ship to E & N & thick and rainy nothing in sight middle and latter parts pleasant moderate winds from S & S & E heading E made all sail employed in ships duty one sail in sight so ends  
Lat by obs 60° 44 North Long by chro 178° 30 East

Tuesday the 20 First Port Pleasant with light winds from S & E heading E & N & employed in ships duty nothing in sight middle and latter parts brisk winds from E at 1 PM veered ship to S & S filled the light sails at 11 AM veered ship to N employed in ships duty  
Lat by obs 60° 46 North Long by chro 179° 16 East

Wednesday the 21 First Port strong gales from E & N & heading N shortened sail to close reef main and mizen topsails and foresail nothing in sight middle and latter parts strong gales and a snow storm at 9 AM made sail and veered ship to clear the ice heading S employed in ships duty nothing in sight  
Lat by act 60° 50 North Long by act 180° 00 East

Thursday the 22 First Port Brisk winds and a thick fog at 1 PM veered ship to N & E under double reef topsails middle and latter parts brisk winds from E heading N & N & E at 11 PM saw a bow head in the ice veered ship to S & S & E at 3 AM veered ship to N at 8 AM veered ship to S & S & E the ice in sight and a snow storm  
Lat by obs 61° 35 North Long by act 179° 00 West

Friday the 23 First Port Brisk winds from N & E heading E & S employed in ships duty nothing in sight still a snowing middle and latter parts strong gales from N & N & W heading N & E employed in ships duty two sails in sight under double reef topsails  
Lat by obs 61° 45 North Long by act 178° 20 West

Saturday the 24 First Port strong gales from W & N & W heading N at 1 PM close reef the topsails and furl jib and sprinker at 4 PM furl foretopsail and foresail the barometer at 24 is lower than she has been the voyage middle and latter parts heavy gales at 12 PM the wind veered to N heading E employed in ships duty  
Lat by act 61° 50 North Long by act 177° 30 West



Remarks Board Ship Roussau of New Bedford  
Sunday the 25 First Part heavy gales from NNE heading  
E employed in ships duty laying to under close reef  
main topsail and a thick snow storm middle part  
strong gales from NNE latter part more moderate  
the topsails and coams and veered ship to N<sup>W</sup> 10 ends  
Left by obs 60° 50 North Long by chro 179° 07 West

Monday the 26 First Part brisk winds from NNE heading  
N<sup>W</sup> employed in ships duty nothing in sight and  
a thick fog under double reef topsails middle  
and latter parts strong gales from N and a thick fog  
at 9 AM veered ship to NE employed in ships duty  
saw a bow head going quick to westward 10 ends  
Left by obs 61° 27 North Long by chro 179° 27 West

Tuesday the 27 First Part Pleasant with a light wind from  
WNW heading N employed in ships duty made  
sail 6 sails in sight middle and latter parts  
pleasant with light winds from NNE heading E  
at 11 AM veered ship to N<sup>W</sup> employed in ships duty  
Left by obs 61° 46 North Long by chro 179° 53 East

Wednesday the 28 First Part Brisk winds from NNE heading N  
W employed in ships duty 16 sails in sight working  
a long the land middle and latter parts brisk wind  
from N employed working a long shore spoke the georg  
washington of warham clear laying a long the  
ice and a thick fog under short sail 10 ends  
Left by act 61° 50 North Long by act 179° 30 East

Thursday the 29 First Part lighter winds from NNE head  
ing off and on the land employed in ships duty  
and a thick fog middle part thick fog with a  
wind from N at 5 AM saw a bakead middle part  
fine weather at 7½ lowered 3 boats for whales  
the ice but could not strike nor shoot one  
ends the boats of a chasing in the ice  
Left by obs 62° 07 North Long by chro 179° 05 East

Friday the 30 First Part Pleasant at 2 PM the boats came  
on board and it set in foggy the wind from  
WNW steering NE 20 sails in sight middle and  
latter parts pleasant with light winds from S<sup>W</sup>  
at 4 AM lowered 3 boats for bakeads at 8 returned to the  
ship at 10 lowered a gain but did not strike at  
12 came on board took the boats up 10 ends  
Left by obs 63° 03 North Long by chro 179° 30 East



[45]

Charles J Pope Master June 1854 &  
Saturday the 1 July First Part Brisk winds from S heading  
& S E employed in ships duty 12 sails in sight  
at 8 AM filled the light sails middle part  
strong gales from N W latter parts light ayres from  
N heading N N W under all sail employed in  
ships duty no whales in sight so ends  
Lat by obs 62° 40 North Long by act 179° 25 West

Sunday the 2 July First Part Pleasant with brisk winds from  
S steering N by W employed in ships duty saw 2 ships  
a ~~whale~~ middle and latter parts light ayres  
at 8 AM lowered 3 boats for bow heads but <sup>none</sup>  
did not strike at 12 AM came on board and steered  
Lat by obs 62° 46 North Long by chro 178° 34 West

Monday the 3 July First Part light winds from S S W steering  
N N E employed in ships duty and running a long  
the ice nothing in sight middle and latter  
parts strong winds from S E steering N N E at  
10 AM spoke ship Junier Andrews clear emp  
loyed in ships duty thick and rainy so ends  
No observation

Tuesday the 4 July First Part brisk winds from N steering S  
at 7 AM left to heading E N E employed in ships  
duty thick and rainy middle and latter parts  
brisk winds from N heading off and on the  
ice with a thick fog at 11 AM cleared up  
and fine weather heading N E saw a hump back  
Lat by obs 64° 50 North Long by chro 179° 04 West

Wednesday the 5 July First Part moderate winds from N N W  
heading N E employed in ships duty saw hump back  
and one sail under all sail middle and  
latter parts light winds from west to S heading  
E N E employed in ships duty nothing in sight so ends  
Lat by obs 65° 08 North Long by chro 177° 44 West

Thursday the 6 July First Part Pleasant with light winds from  
S E heading E N E employed in ships duty one  
sail in sight middle and latter parts brisk wind  
from S S E heading S W and a thick fog at 9  
AM spoke the ship Kutusoff 34 months 2800  
employed in ships duty 3 sails in sight so ends  
No observation



Remarks Board Ship Rousseau of New Bedford  
Friday the 7 First Part brisk winds from S E heading  
S W and a thick fog employed in ships duty  
nothing in sight at 4 P M veered ship to E by  
middle and latter part strong winds from S E heading  
E N E under double reefed topsails and thick  
fog employed in ships duty one sail in sight

Lat by obs 64° 44' North Long by chron 176° 40' West  
Saturday the 8 First Part strong gales from S E heading  
E N E employed in ships duty still foggy under  
double reefed topsails middle and latter part the  
winds from S at 9 A M veered ship to W S W at 6 A M  
veered ship to E at 8 made the land and tacked ship  
to S W by W still foggy 3 sails in sight so ends  
Lat by obs 64° 50' North Long by chron 177° 30' West

Sunday the 9 First Part brisk winds from S E heading S W  
employed in ships duty under all sail 2 sails in  
sight thick and rainy middle and latter part  
moderate winds from E S E heading S at 8 A M  
tacked ship to N E employed in ships duty still  
thick and foggy saw one sail so ends  
No observation

Monday the 10 First Part light winds from E S E heading  
N E employed in ships duty thick and foggy  
at 7 P M veered ship to S middle and latter  
part light winds from S E at 1 A M veered ship  
to E employed in ships duty spoke bark Arab Copeline  
still foggy No observation

Tuesday the 11 First Part moderate winds from S S E  
heading E employed in ships duty one sail in sight  
still foggy middle part light winds from S S  
heading S W latter part the same thick fog  
and rain employed in ships duty one sail  
in sight but no whales so ends

No observation nor likely to get any if we have this weather  
Wednesday the 12 First Part light winds from E S E at 3 P M  
veered ship to N E employed in ships duty nothing in  
sight middle and latter part strong gales from  
N N E heading E at 9 A M close reefed the top  
sails and furl the courses employed in ships  
duty 3 sails in sight thick and foggy so ends  
Lat by obs 63° 50' North Long by chron 173° 44' West



Charles J Pope Master July 1854

Thursday the 13 First Part strong gales from NNE at 10 AM veered ship to NNW employed in ships duty under close reefed topsails at 4 PM made the land bearing distance 30 miles middle and latter parts brisk winds from NE at 6 AM veered ship to SE and a thick fog the land 6 miles distance at 10 1/2 kept off by E & E employed in ships duty 4 sails in sight at by obs 63 " 55 North Long by act 173 " 25 West

Friday the 14 First Part brisk winds from NE steering by E & E employed in ships duty at Lawrence island bearing distance 40 miles fog squalls middle and latter parts pleasant with brisk winds from NE steering it by obs 64 " 51 North Long by chro 174 " 01 West

Saturday the 15 First Part Pleasant with brisk winds from NE steering by E employed in ships duty nothing in sight under all sail middle and latter parts brisk winds from NE steering by E at 4 PM tacked ship to NNW employed in ships duty at by act 60 " 40 North Long by act 174 " 44 West

Sunday the 16 First Part Pleasant with moderate gales from NE heading NNW employed in ships duty nothing in sight thick and foggy middle part light cyres from NNW heading W but at 8 AM tacked ship to NE latter part pleasant heading NE by N employed in ships duty nothing in sight so ends at by obs 61 " 48 North Long by chro 174 " 08 West

Monday the 17 First Part brisk winds from NNW heading NE employed in ships duty nothing in sight under all sail 3 mate off duty sick and one man forward middle and latter parts strong gales from ENE at 11 AM tacked ship to NNW and N employed in ships duty nothing in sight so ends at by obs 62 " 56 North Long by chro 172 " 24 West

Tuesday the 18 First Part brisk winds from NE heading NNW employed in ships duty at 2 PM made at Lawrence island NE distance 60 miles middle and latter parts strong breezes from NE heading NNW thick and rainy employed in ships duty the land in sight distance 20 miles so ends

at by obs 62 " 04 North Long by chro 173 " 49 West



Remarks Board Ship Rousseau of New Bedford  
Wednesday the 18 First Part Brisk winds from NE heading  
off and on the land employed in ships duty 5  
sails in sight still foggy middle and latter part  
light winds from SSW steering NNE employed in ships  
duty five sails in sight fog and fog squalls five backs  
in sight No observation

Thursday the 20 First Part light winds from SSW steering  
NNE employed in ships duty five backs in sight fog  
and fog squalls middle part thick fog and light breeze  
from SSW laying with the main yard a back  
latter part light winds from SE steering NNE  
employed in ships duty 4 sails in sight 10 ends

Lat by obs 64° 21' North Long by chro 171° 50' West

Friday the 21 First Part light breeze from SE steering NNE  
employed in ships duty fog squalls 4 sails in sight  
10 ends middle and latter parts pleasant with  
light winds from NE heading NNE employed  
in ships duty fogs and fog squalls 4 sails in sight

Lat by obs 64° 30' North Long by chro 172° 10' West

Saturday the 22 First Part light winds from N at  
P.M. tacked ship to ENE spoke the George  
N.B. Jersey 12 months 100 spinn middle part by  
kt breeze and thick fog laying with the main  
yard a back latter part moderate winds  
from NNE heading NE employed in ships duty

Lat by obs 64° 50' North Long by chro 169° 43' West

Sunday the 23 First Part Pleasant with brisk winds  
from NW heading NNE employed in ships duty  
2 sails in sight and mussel diggers by the hun-  
dred middle and latter parts pleasant with  
light winds from SSW heading NW lowered  
2 boats and shot a sackarup 5 sails in sight

Lat by obs 65° 45' North Long by chro 169° 42' West

Monday the 24 First Part Pleasant with brisk winds from  
SSW steering NW passed the East cape at 4  
M saw a carcus employed in ships duty middle and  
latter parts strong breezes from SSW steering NW by  
William Lyons Cooper and George Parks hooked a  
barrel of spirits by crawling from the after hold to the  
man in iron run and made the watch drunk put Peter from

Lat by obs 68° 10' North Long by chro 169° 32' West



[42]

Charles J Pope Master July 1854

Tuesday the 25 First Part Pleasant with brisk winds from  
S W steering N W at 2 PM left to the wind  
heading NW at 4 Double reef the topsails  
middle and latter parts calm and fog squalls one  
sail in sight employ in ships duty so ends  
Lat by obs 68° 17 North Long by <sup>act</sup> 167 20 West

Wednesday the 26 First Part light ayres from S heading off  
S W with fogs and fog squalls employ in ships  
duty turn the stern forward for steering of  
~~near~~ middle part strong winds from S heading NW  
at 5 AM were ship employ working the ship out  
of the ice one sail in sight so ends  
Lat by obs 67° 52 North Long by obs 167 32 West

Thursday the 27 First Part brisk winds from S S W steering  
E N E employ in ships duty one sail in sight  
clear all day the first it is north middle  
and latter parts brisk winds from S E steering  
N E employ in ships duty for back in sight  
Lat by obs 67° 45 North Long by act 167 20 West

Friday the 28 First Part Brisk winds and fogs from S E head-  
ing E N E Double reef the topsails and laid the  
main yard aback middle and latter parts strong  
winds from S heading off one the land soon  
ding every two ours at 11 AM 17 fathoms  
and rocky bottom thick fog employ in  
ships duty at 2 PM 10 fathoms so ends

Lat by act 67° 25 North Long by act 167 00 West

Saturday the 29 First Part strong gales from S S E  
heading S W employ in ships duty thick in  
hazy middle part strong winds from S heading  
NW later part light ayres from W were ship  
to S employ in ships duty nothing in sight so ends  
Lat by act 68 00 North Long by act 168 00 West

Sunday the 30 First Part light ayres from W heading  
S employ in ships duty fog and fog squalls  
nothing in sight middle part strong gales  
from N W heading W S W with rain and  
~~snow~~ storm latter part strong gales were  
ship to N N E employ in ships duty one  
sail in sight under double reef topsails  
Lat by obs 68° 50 North Long by obs 167 11 West



Remarks Board Ship Rousseau of New Bedford  
Monday the 31 First Part strong gales from N<sup>W</sup>  
beheading N<sup>NE</sup> employed in ships duty at 6 AM  
made cape Lisbourne bearing N<sup>E</sup> by E distance 25 mi  
now one foreback middle and latter part brisk  
winds from N<sup>W</sup> heading off and on the line  
at 9 AM tacked ship to N<sup>W</sup> by N so ends

Lat by obs 68° 55 North Long by chro 167° 48 West  
Tuesday the 1 of August First Part strong gales from  
N<sup>W</sup> heading N<sup>W</sup> by N and a snow storm on  
foreback in sight and one sail middle and  
latter part strong gales from N<sup>W</sup> heading N<sup>W</sup>  
S<sup>W</sup> employed in ships duty forebacks in sight  
Lat by obs 68° 26 North Long by chro 169° 44 West

Wednesday the 2 First Part brisk winds from N<sup>W</sup> heading N<sup>W</sup>  
at 3 PM kept off N<sup>E</sup> and made sail emp  
loyed in ships duty nothing in sight middle part  
pleasant wind from S steering N<sup>E</sup> at 4 AM made for  
hope latter part strong gales employed raising a long  
the land at 10 AM shortened sail and lay the ship  
to off cape Lisbourne distance 10 miles so ends

Lat by obs 68° 59 North Long by act 166° 30 West  
Thursday the 3 First Part strong gales from S<sup>W</sup> heading  
N<sup>W</sup> blowing hard employed in ships duty nothing in  
sight middle part heavy gales from S<sup>W</sup> heading  
N<sup>W</sup> fired fore topsail latter part more moderate at 4 AM  
wind veered to N veered ship to N<sup>W</sup> by N so ends  
Lat by obs 69° 38 North Long by chro 168° 44 West

Friday the 4 First Part brisk winds from N steering N<sup>W</sup> by N  
employed in ships duty nothing in sight middle  
and latter part brisk winds from N<sup>W</sup> and snow  
squalls steering N<sup>W</sup> by N employed in ships  
duty nothing in sight under 2 reef topsails  
Lat by obs 68° 50 North Long by chro 172° 11 West

Saturday the 5 First Part moderate winds from N<sup>W</sup>  
steering N<sup>W</sup> by N employed in ships duty no  
thing in sight middle and latter part light  
winds from N<sup>W</sup> to S with snow rain and  
fog employed in ships duty nothing in sight  
Lat by obs 68° 25 North Long by chro 174° 11 West



Charles J Pope Master August 1854  
 Sunday the 6 First Part light winds from SE heading  
 NE at 1 PM veered ship to SW and stood in  
 to the ice at 5 PM veered ship to NE middle  
 and latter parts brisk winds from ESE heading  
 NE employed in ships duty nothing in sight  
 Lat by obs 68°36 North Long by chro 170°28 West

Monday the 7 First Part brisk winds from ESE heading  
 NE employed in ships duty nothing in sight under  
 mate off all sail middle and latter parts pleasant at 10 AM  
 duty sick tacked ship to SSE employed in ships duty at 10 AM  
 spoke ship Am Parker Parker master 11 months  
 clean 3 sails in sight so ends  
 Lat by obs 68°27 North Long by chro 170°29 West

Tuesday the 8 First Part brisk winds from E heading SSE  
 with thick heavy weather employed in ships duty  
 forebuds in sight middle part light winds and  
 rain latter part calm and fog with light we  
 nds from E heading NNE so ends  
 Lat by obs 68°00 North Long by chro 171°25 West

Wednesday the 9 First Part light winds from E and thick  
 fogs employed in ships duty forebuds in sight  
 middle part calm and fogs latter part strong  
 gales from NW steering SE at 4 PM left  
 to heading SW employed in ships duty 2 sails  
 in sight under double reef topsails so ends  
 Lat by act 67°45 North Long by act 172°00 West

Thursday the 10 First Part strong gales from NW head  
 ing SW employed in ships duty one sail in  
 sight under 3 double reef topsails middle  
 part heavy gales and rain from NW at 2  
 PM veered ship to NNE latter part more  
 moderate and a thick fog employed in  
 ships duty so ends This day of trouble  
 No observation

Friday the 11 First Part light winds from NW  
 heading NNE employed in ships duty thick  
 fogs middle and latter parts light ayres and  
 calm at 4 AM picked up a cask of water em  
 ployed in ships duty one sail in sight so ends  
 Lat by act 68°00 North Long by chro 169°09 West



Remarks Board Ship Rousseau of New Bedford  
Saturday the 12 First Part calm and fog squalls emp-  
oyd in ships duty one sail in sight 3 miles  
off duty sick middle and latter parts pleasant w-  
light ayres from N heading W by S 7 sails in sight  
Lat by obs 67° 51 North Long by chro 167° 20 West

Sunday the 13 First Part Pleasant with light winds from  
NN E heading W at 3 PM spoke the English  
exploring ship Enterprise has been 3 years at fog  
barrier spoke the Jones andrews clean middle and  
latter parts strong gales from NN E heading  
N W by W employed in ships duty firebacks in sight  
Lat by obs 68° 39 North Long by chro 170° 20 West

Monday the 14 First Part strong gales from NN E head-  
ing N W employed in ships duty 5 sails in  
sight under all sail middle and latter  
parts strong gales from NE heading N N W  
employed in ships duty 8 sails in sight under  
all sail 3 mate below sick so ends  
Lat by obs 69° 58 North Long by chro 172° 06 West

Tuesday the 15 First Part strong gales from E N E heading  
N employed in ships duty at 2 PM saw the ice  
and tacked ship to SE 6 sails in sight middle  
and latter parts moderate winds and foggy at 2 AM  
tacked ship to N N W employed in ships duty so ends  
Lat by obs 69° 58 North Long by chro 170° 44 West

Wednesday the 16 First Part light winds and foggy from E N  
heading N at 2 PM tacked ship to SE employed  
in ships duty 5 sails in sight and the ice middle  
and latter parts light winds from E N E heading  
N and SE employed in ships duty so ends  
Lat by obs 69° 35 North Long by chro 168° 58 West

Thursday the 17 First Part light ayres from E heading  
NN E employed in ships duty 4 sails in sight and  
the ice middle and latter parts light winds from E  
E heading N by E latter parts moderate weather from  
SE steering NE employed in ships duty 4 sails  
in sight Fredrick Howell off duty sick so ends  
Lat by obs 70° 13 North Long by chro 165° 44 West



153

Charles J Pope Master August 1854  
Friday the 18 First Pleasant with light winds from S & E  
steering N & E employed in ships duty & sails in sight  
under all sail middle and latter part light  
winds from N & E heading N N W employed in ships  
duty Frederick stowell off duty with the vaneval

Lat by act 70° 40 North Long by act 162° 19 West  
Saturday the 19 First Part light winds from N heading N  
W at 4 P.M. Tacked ship to E by N & sails in sight  
and the land bearing S & E middle part brisk  
winds from N & E heading E at 2 P.M. Tacked ship to  
N by W at 4 P.M. Tacked ship to E latter part the  
same with a thick fog employed in ships  
duty under all sail the ice in sight so much

Lat by act 70° 54 North Long by act 160° 40 West  
Sunday the 20 First Part brisk winds from N and a  
thick fog at 3 P.M. Tacked ship to N & W  
in 4 fathoms of water middle and latter  
part light winds from N & E heading N N W and  
foggy and fog squalls at 11 A.M. saw a bow  
head close to the ship but did not see him after  
wards under all sail so ends

No observations

Monday the 21 First Part light winds and thick fog  
from N & E heading E employed in ships duty  
under all sail middle and latter part brisk  
winds and foggy at 2 P.M. Tacked ship to N & W  
at 11 A.M. Tacked ship to E employed in ships duty  
Lat by act 71° 05 North Long by act 160° 00 West

Tuesday the 22 First Part light winds from N & E heading  
E employed in ships duty at 4 P.M. rose a bowhead  
close to the ship lowered 3 boats but did not see  
them afterwards at 8 lowered again did not strike  
middle and latter part light winds rain and  
fog squalls at 8 A.M. 3 boats of natives from  
Cape Smith came on board so ends

Lat by obs 71° 35 North Long by act 157° 00 West  
Wednesday the 23 First Part light winds from N & E  
heading N N W employed withal lowering  
3 boats did not strike middle and latter part  
brisk winds from N & E heading N N W and a rain storm  
at 11 P.M. Tacked ship to E by N latter part thick weather and  
a moose storm steering S by E saw a whale going quick,

Lat by act 72° 20 North Long by act 156° 10 West



Remarks. Board. Ship. Rousseau. of. New Bedford  
Thursday the 24 First Part thick fogs and rains wind from  
N.E. steering S by E a plenty of field ice in sight  
Frederick Howell off duty with the rarerul middle  
and latter parts light winds and fogs and  
a plenty of ice lowered for whales did not  
beat by obs 71° 00 North Long by act 156° 00 West

Friday the 25 First Part pleasant wind from N.W. heading  
S by W employed in ships duty at 1 P.M. lowered for  
struck and capsized about one man hurt one  
lost a line middle and latter parts light winds and  
8 A.M. lowered for whales struck and killed one  
10 took him to the ship and commenced cutting  
No observation

Saturday the 26 First Part brisk winds at 2 finished  
cutting and took the anchor employed clearing  
up decks and beating ship out 4 sails in the  
middle and latter parts strong westerly gale  
with fog and rain employed standing off  
on point barrow 4 sails in sight  
beat by obs 71° 00 North Long by obs 155° 27 West

Sunday the 27 First Part brisk winds from West  
standing off and on the land at 3 P.M. the  
3 mate off the works middle and latter parts brisk  
duty with a S from S heading W employed boyling at 8 A.M.  
pain in the lowered 3 boats at 10 struck and killed a bow  
at 12 took him to the ship so ended  
No observation

Monday the 28 First Part more moderate at 12  
commenced cutting at 1 P.M. at 4 finished  
employed in ships <sup>duty</sup> and clearing up decks middle  
and latter parts light winds and and baptize a  
10 took ship to S.E. employed boyling  
beat by obs 71° 18 North Long by obs 154° 30

Tuesday the 29 First Part Pleasant with light winds  
from S heading off and on the land at 2 P.M.  
lowered for whales did not strike middle and  
latter parts light winds from S by W heading off  
and on the land employed boyling and other  
ships duty 3 mate off duty sick so ended  
beat by obs 71° 25 North Long by act 156° 25 West



off Point Barrow 53  
August 1854.

Charles J. Pope. Master

Thursday the 30 First Part brisk winds from NNE heading  
ing W at 8 AM tacked ship to NE employed boyz  
six sails in sight we think the bark of Andrews is a  
shore from her position much and later parts  
light eyes from S heading S W employed stowing oil  
at by obs 71° 31' North Long by chro 155° 30' West

Friday the 31 First Part brisk winds from E steering S  
S E we have to run for the ice is setting  
upon us employed stowing oil at 5 PM rounded  
point barrow steering S W middle and latter parts  
brisk winds at 10 PM spoke N N ship Flower latter  
at by obs 70° 39' North Long by chro 162° 15' West

Saturday September the 1 First Part brisk winds from NE ste  
ring S W employed in ships duty middle and latter  
parts strong gales from E steering S W spoke ship  
Robomock of Falmouth 300 12 months employed  
in ships duty 4 sails in sight so ends  
at by act 70° 00' North Long by act 165° 30' West

Saturday the 2 First Part light winds from E steering  
S W by S and a thick fog at 4 PM wind from  
S W and light winds 3 mate off duty sick  
middle and latter parts light winds and baysie  
from S to S E heading to the westward with fogs  
and fog squalls employed in ships duty 4 sails  
in sight under all sail so ends  
at by obs 68° 30' North Long by chro 168° 11' West

Sunday the 3 First Part brisk winds from S heading  
W S W at 1 PM tacked ship to E employed  
in ships duty 2 sails in sight middle and latter  
parts brisk winds from NE heading S S E at  
1 PM furl the light sails employed in ships  
duty running a long the land one sail in sight  
at by obs 68° 25' North Long by chro 167° 20' West

Monday the 4 First Part brisk winds from N steering  
S S E at 2 PM hauled off shore at 4 PM wind  
from S W heading S S E middle and latter  
parts strong gales from S heading W S W  
at 6 AM veered ship to E S E employed in ships duty  
under double reef topsails 4 sails in sight  
at by obs 68° 10' North Long by chro 167° 50' West



Remarks Board Ship Rousseau of New Bedford  
Tuesday the 5<sup>th</sup> First Part Strong gales from S heading E by  
at 4 PM veered ship to S by W employed in ship's  
1 mate duty 4 sails in sight 3 mate off duty with pain  
in the arm middle part strong gales from S with  
rain heading W by W at 2 AM veered ship to E by S to  
part pleasant heading E by N so ends

Lat by obs 68° 05' North Long by chro 168° 04' West  
Wednesday the 6<sup>th</sup> First Part Pleasant with brisk winds  
from S by E heading E by N employed in ship's duty  
saw a boat going quick to seaward  
middle and latter parts light airs from N E  
raining S at 10 AM left to the wind at 12 AM  
spoke the charles Carroll of St Francis so ends  
thick fog No observation

Thursday the 7<sup>th</sup> First Part calm with rain and fogs em-  
ployed in ship's duty 2 sails in sight 3 mate off  
duty sick middle and latter parts light airs  
from N W and thick fogs and rain steering S  
employed in ship's duty 3 sails in sight so ends  
No observation

Friday the 8<sup>th</sup> First Part light airs from off shore  
S by E with rain and thick fogs 2 sails in sight  
so ends middle part light airs from N  
heading W by N fog and foggy laying with the  
main yard to the mast at daylight kept  
off S by E employed in ship's duty 3 sails in sight  
3 mate off duty with a pain in the arm  
Lat by obs 66° 48' North Long by chro 169° 20' West

Saturday the 9<sup>th</sup> First Part brisk winds from N E  
steering S by E for east cape distance 20 mi  
employed in ship's duty 5 sails in sight middle  
part strong gales from N steering S by W latter part  
strong gales from N steering S by W under double  
reeft topsails and foresail 2 sails in sight  
Lat by act 64° 00' North Long by act 171° 20' West

Sunday the 10<sup>th</sup> First Part strong gales from N steering S  
employed in ship's duty 2 sails in sight off Cape  
Champlain under double reefed topsails  
middle and latter parts brisk wind from N E steering  
S by E employed in ship's duty at 12 AM spoke boat  
com. Frederick of Levi Prentiss 200 so ends

Lat by act 62° 00' North Long by act 171° 30' West



Charles J Pope Master September 1854

Monday the 11 First Part light winds from ENE steering  
SSE at 6 PM spoke bark volpore Tilton  
2 years 1800 employed in ships duty middle and  
latter parts brisk winds from ENE heading SSE  
employed in ships duty thick fog and rain  
No observation

Tuesday the 12 First Part strong gales from E heading S  
by E rain and foggy at 5 AM a right whale at 5  
PM double reefed the topsails and full the ~~main~~  
~~main~~ middle part strong gales from SE heading  
SSE fore and main topsail and foresail  
latter part the same till blowing hard 3 ships  
at by act 60 55 North Long by clock 172 28 West  
in night 3 mate off duty so ends

Wednesday the 13 First Part strong gales from ESE heading  
SSE employed in ships duty still laying to 3 sails  
mate off in night middle and latter parts strong gales  
from S heading WSW at daylight veered ship  
to E by S set foresail and main topsail employed  
in ships duty at 11 AM veered ship to WSW  
at by clock 60 13 North Long by act 174 45 West

Thursday the 14 First Part strong gales from S and fogs  
heading WSW under main and main topsail  
and foresail one sail in right middle  
and latter parts strong gales from S heading WSW  
at 2 AM veered ship to E by S employed in ships duty  
at by clock 60 46 North Long by clock 175 15 West  
at daylight set fore topsail and mainsail so ends

Friday the 15 First Part strong gales and foggy wind from  
S heading E by S employed in ships duty set full  
and spanker nothing in right middle and latter  
part brisk winds from S heading ESE at 2 AM  
veered ship to WSW at 5 AM veered ship to ESE employed  
in ships duty nothing in sight under all sail & ends  
at by clock 59 48 North Long by clock 173 15 West

Saturday the 16 First Part Pleasant with light winds from  
SW heading SE by S employed in ships duty at 5 PM  
spoke bark harvest of A Haven <sup>month</sup> Spencer 10 clean  
middle and latter parts calms and light breezes  
from W steering SE by S employed in ships duty  
one sail in sight so ends  
at by act 59 20 North Long by act 175 40 West



# Remarks Board Ship Rousseau of New Bedford

Sunday the 17 First Part Pleasant light from W steering

S & E employed in ships duty forebacks in sight  
and 1 sail middle and latter parts light breeze  
winds from S W to N heading S & E and foggy  
employed in ships duty forebacks in sight

Lat by obs 38° 57' North Long by chro 173° 35' West

Monday the 18 First Part calm and fog squalls heading

S & E employed in ships duty nothing in sight  
middle and latter parts brisk winds and bays  
from S W to S & E heading to westward employed in  
ships duty at 10 o'clock filled the light sails

Lat by act 38° 30' North Long by act 174° 20' West

Tuesday the 19 First Part strong gales from S & E heading

S & W employed in ships duty sent the cutting gear  
3 mate off duty with a down forebacks in sight middle part strong gale

rain in the arm from S & E heading S & W at 10 o'clock double reefed

topsails latter part more moderate wind from

S & E heading S and foggy employed in ships duty

Lat by act 37° 20' North Long by act 175° 00' West

Wednesday the 20 First Part moderate winds from E

heading S & E under all sail thick fog and

rain employed in ships duty middle part strong gale

from E double reefed the topsails at 11 o'clock veered ship

to N & W and filled all sail and layd the ship to

Lat by act 37° 30' North Long by act 175° 45' West

Thursday the 21 First Part heavy gales from N at 1 o'clock kept

3 mate off off S & W and made sail still thick and very

duty with a playd in ships duty nothing in sight middle and

rain in the arm latter parts strong winds from N & W steering S & E

employed in ships duty forebacks in sight

Lat by obs 35° 31' North Long by chro 180° 07' West

Friday the 22 First Part Brisk winds from W heading

S & W employed in ships duty nothing in sight

under all sail middle and latter parts

gales from S & W heading S filled the light

sails and double reefed fore and mizen topsails

employed in ships duty nothing in sight

Lat by obs 33° 27' North Long by chro 180° 40' West



Charles J. Pope Master September 1854  
Sunday the 23 First Part strong gales and equally from  
W & W heading I employed in ships duty under  
double reefed topsails nothing in sight middle  
part strong gales and equally wind from W & W  
heading I latter part the same at 10 1/2 PM part  
the island of seven mountains so ends  
at by obs 51° 47 North Long by chro 179° 45 West

Monday the 24 First Part strong gales from W & W steer-  
ing I employed in ships duty under all sail  
nothing in sight middle and latter parts strong  
gales from W steering I & E at daylight steered I & E  
bent and set fore topmast standing sail so ends  
at by obs 49° 20 North Long by chro 179° 10 West

Tuesday the 25 First Part strong gales from W steering I  
mate off & E employed in ships duty under all sail  
duty nothing in sight middle and latter parts strong gales  
from W & W steering I & E at daylight set lower standing sail  
employed sending up main royal mast and yard and  
top galeant standing sails and booms so ends  
at by obs 48° 08 North Long by chro 175° 10 West

Wednesday the 26 First Part strong gales from W & W steering  
E & I employed in ships duty nothing in sight  
middle and latter parts brisk winds from W & W steer-  
ing E & I employed in ships duty under all sail fine  
backs in sight 3 mate off duty so ends  
at by obs 46° 00 North Long by chro 173° 13 West

Thursday the 27 First Part moderate winds from W & W  
steering E & I employed in ships duty under all  
sail nothing in sight middle part calm  
latter part brisk winds from E & E heading  
N & E employed in ships duty nothing in sight  
at by obs 45° 40 North Long by act 172° 30 West

Friday the 28 First Part strong gales from E & E  
heading N & E fired the light sails employed  
in ships duty nothing in sight middle  
part strong gales from E & E heading N & E under  
double reefed topsails latter parts strong gales from  
I & W steering E employed in ships duty so ends  
at by obs 46° 20 North Long by chro 168° 10 West



Remarks ~~Born~~ ~~John~~ Rousseau of New Bedford

Tuesday the 29 First Part strong gales from S W steering  
under double reefed topsails and coarsses employed  
in ships duty at 4 P.M. carried away land on main  
topsail yard middle and latter part strong gales  
from S W steering & at 10 P.M. set main top  
and sail employed in ships duty nothing in sight

Lat by obs 45.26 North Long by chro 164.35 West  
Saturday the 30 First Part strong gales from W steering  
& made all sail set studding sails fore and aft  
employed in ships duty nothing in sight 3 m  
off duty middle and latter part brisk winds  
from S W steering & employed in ships duty

under all sail nothing in sight so ends  
Lat by obs 44.32 North Long by chro 160.35 West

Sunday the First of October First Part moderate winds  
from S W steering & employed in ships duty in  
all sail nothing in sight at 6 P.M. saw a  
sail middle and latter part brisk wind from  
S W steering & at 7 P.M. took in studding sails  
and light sails latter part rainy so ends

Lat by act 44.00 North Long by act 158.25 West

Monday the 2 First Part light breeze winds from S to  
S W steering & E N thick and rainy employed in  
ships duty nothing in sight middle part strong  
gales from N E and rain storm steering & double reefed  
topsails split the jib latter part strong gales from N  
steering & employed repairing the jib so ends

Lat by obs 43.06 North Long by chro 154.58 West

Tuesday the 3 First Part brisk winds from N N E steering  
3 mate off & under reefed topsails and main to galeant in  
duty with employed repairing jib at 5 P.M. best and set in  
a pair in middle and latter part strong gales from N N  
the arm) heading & under double reefed topsails employ  
in ships duty nothing in sight so ends

Lat by obs 42.10 North Long by act 152.35 West

Wednesday the 4 First Part strong gales from N N E head  
& at 3 P.M. faked jib and close reefed fore  
and main topsails nothing in sight middle  
and latter part strong gales from N E heading  
& S E employed in ships duty nothing in sight  
under double reefed topsails so ends

Lat by obs 40.32 North Long by chro 151.04 West



[61]

Charles J. Pope Master October 1854

Thursday the 5<sup>th</sup> First Part strong gales from E & N E heading S E at  
4 PM veered ship to N employed in ships duty in  
sea double reefed topsails middle and latter parts  
pleasant wind from E heading N by E employed filling  
water in the after hold George parks off duty  
sick under all sail nothing in sight  
Lat by obs 41° 38' North Long by chro 150° 15' West

Friday the 6<sup>th</sup> First Part Pleasant with brisk winds  
from E heading N by E employed in ships duty  
middle off nothing in sight middle and latter parts  
Duty moderate winds from E & S E heading N N E at  
daylight commenced scraping bone at 12 PM  
finished nothing in sight so ends  
Lat by obs 42° 59' North Long by chro 148° 46' West

Saturday the 7<sup>th</sup> First Part brisk winds from E & S E head-  
ing N E employed in ships duty nothing  
in sight middle and latter parts pleasant wind  
from E & S E heading N E employed bundling bone and  
other ships duty nothing in sight so ends  
Lat by obs 44° 06' North Long by chro 147° 00' West

Sunday the 8<sup>th</sup> First Part Pleasant with moderate winds  
from E & S E heading N E employed in ships duty nothing  
in sight under all sail 3 mate off duty sick  
middle and latter parts pleasant with moderate  
winds from S E steering E N E employed in ships  
duty nothing in sight under all sail so ends  
Lat by obs 44° 28' North Long by chro 144° 29' West

Monday the 9<sup>th</sup> First Part Pleasant with moderate winds  
from S steering E N E set the standing sails fore  
and aft employed in ships duty nothing in sight  
middle part light winds and rainy from W  
steering E by N latter part strong gales from N  
steering E by N under 2 reefed topsails employed in  
Lat by obs 44° 00' North Long by chro 141° 39' West

Tuesday the 10<sup>th</sup> First Part strong gales from N steering E  
under double reefed topsails employed in ships  
Duty middle and latter parts strong gales  
from N steering E employed in ships duty  
nothing in sight under single reefed topsails  
3 mate off duty with pain in the arm  
Lat by obs 42° 51' North Long by chro 138° 01' West



Remarks Board Ship Rousseau of New Bedford  
Wednesday the 11 First Part strong gales from N steering  
E employed in ships duty made all sail  
hanging in sight middle and latter parts strong  
gales from N steering E employed in ship  
duty under all sail nothing in sight so  
Lat by obs 41.23 North Long by chro 134.11 West

Thursday the 12 First Part strong gales from N steering  
E employed in ships duty nothing in sight under  
all sail 3 mate off duty middle and latter  
parts strong gales from N and squally steering  
E employed in ships duty under all sail so ends  
Lat by obs 40.07 North Long by chro 130.29 West

Friday the 13 First Part strong gales from NNW steering  
E employed in ships duty at 4 PM set standing  
fore and aft middle part baffle winds from  
NNW to NE heading E by S latter parts pleasant  
light winds from NNW steering E by S employed repairing  
main top galant sail finbacks in sight so ends  
Lat by obs 38.48 North Long by chro 128.13 West

Saturday the 14 First Part light airs from N steering E by E  
employed repairing main top galant sail nothing  
in sight middle and latter parts light baffling  
winds from NNW to NE steering E by E employed in  
ships duty finbacks in sight under all sail so ends  
3 mate off duty with pain in the arm  
Lat by obs 38.18 North Long by chro 127.14 West

Sunday the 15 First Part light airs from N steering  
E by E employed unbending and bending a top of sail  
and other ships duty nothing in sight middle  
and latter parts pleasant with light winds  
N steering E by E employed in ships duty none  
in sight under all sail so ends  
Lat by obs 36.26 North Long by chro 125.37 West

Monday the 16 First Part Pleasant with light winds  
from NNW steering E by E employed in ships duty  
under all sail over sail in sight middle  
and latter parts pleasant with light winds  
from NNW steering E by E at 8 AM untent the  
sail to repair humpbacks in sight so ends  
Lat by obs 34.24 North Long by chro 123.56 West



[63]

Charles J Pope Master October 1854

Tuesday the 17 First Part Pleasant with light winds from  
 NNW steering SE by E employed repairing the foresail  
 at 5 PM bent it nothing in sight 3 mate off  
 duty with fair in the even middle and latter  
 parts pleasant with moderate winds from NW  
 steering SE by E employed repairing mizen topsail  
 at 4 obs 32° 48' North Long by chro 122° 07' West

Wednesday the 18 First Part Pleasant wind from NW  
 steering SE by E at 1 E bent mizen topsail emp-  
 loyed in ships duty nothing in sight middle  
 and latter parts pleasant with light winds from  
 NW steering SE by E employed in ships duty nothing in  
 sight under all sail so ends  
 at 4 obs 31° 06' North Long by chro 120° 24' West

Thursday the 19 First Part Pleasant with moderate winds from  
 NW steering SE by E employed in ships duty and  
 painting iron work nothing in sight middle and  
 latter parts pleasant with moderate winds from  
 NW steering SE by E employed in ships duty nothing  
 in sight under all sail so ends  
 at 4 obs 29° 28' North Long by chro 118° 54' West

Friday the 20 First Part Pleasant with moderate winds  
 from NW steering SE by E employed in ships duty  
 at 1 PM made the island of Guadalupe dist  
 40 mile ESE middle and latter parts pleasant  
 with moderate winds from N steering SE by E emp-  
 loyed in ships duty nothing in sight so ends  
 at 4 obs 27° 25' North Long by chro 117° 22' West

Saturday the 21 First Part Pleasant with moderate winds  
 from N steering SE by E employed in ships duty with  
 mate off in sight middle and latter parts pleasant  
 Duty with light winds from N steering SE by E employed  
 painting iron work aloft and other ships duty  
 at 4 obs 25° 30' North Long by chro 115° 26' West

Sunday the 22 First Part Pleasant with moderate wind  
 from N steering SE by E employed in ships duty  
 nothing in sight under all sail middle and  
 latter parts pleasant with light winds from  
 NNW steering SE by E employed in ships  
 nothing in sight under all sail so ends  
 at 4 obs 23° 44' North Long by chro 113° 50' West



Remarks Board Ship Rousseau of New Bedford  
Monday the 23 First Part Pleasant with brisk winds from  
N<sup>W</sup> steering S E by E employed in ships duty nothing  
in sight 3 mate has turned to after 2 noon  
sailing middle and latter part pleasant  
wind from N<sup>N</sup>W steering S E by E set the black in  
to work employed in ships duty forebarks in sight  
Lat by obs 22° 16' North Long by chro 112° 12' West  
Tuesday the 24 First Part Pleasant light winds from N<sup>N</sup>  
steering S E by E employed in ships duty and painter  
Leeward boat at 6 PM hauled in studding sails  
and breeed up the yards middle and latter part  
pleasant with light ayres from N E steering E S E employ  
in ships duty nothing in sight so ends  
Lat by obs 21° 46' North Long by chro 111° 01' West  
Wednesday the 25 First Part calm employed in various  
jobs about ships nothing in sight so ends  
middle part calm latter part light ayres from  
N steering E by S employed in ships duty under  
all sail forebarks in sight so ends  
Lat by obs 21° 18' North Long by act 110° 46' West  
Thursday the 26 First Part light bafflin winds heading  
S E employed in ships duty at 4 PM tacked ship  
to N E nothing in sight middle part light  
bafflin winds from N<sup>W</sup> steering E by S latter part by  
winds and bafflin from N<sup>W</sup> to S E with squalls  
of rain employed in ships duty forebarks in sight  
Lat by obs 21° 02' North Long by chro 110° 04' West  
Friday the 27 First Part light winds from N E head  
E S E employed in ships duty nothing in sight  
but rain squalls middle and latter part  
brisk winds and bafflin with squalls of rain  
from N to E heading from E S E employed in  
ships duty nothing in sight so ends  
Lat 20° 14' North Long by chro 109° 25' West  
Saturday the 28 First Part light winds and baff  
heading E S E employed in ships duty nothing  
in sight middle part pleasant with mo  
erate winds from N E heading E S E latter  
brisk winds and squally with rain from N  
heading E S E employed in ships duty so ends  
Lat by obs 19° 12' North Long by chro 108° 38' West



Charles I Pope Master Toward Tomles October 1854

Sunday the 29 First Part brisk winds and baffion from NE to E heading from ESE to SSE employed in ships duty nothing in sight under all sail middle and latter parts pleasant with light ayres from E heading SSE employed in ships duty at 8 till noon ship to NNE so ends  
lat by obs 18° 29' North Long by acct 108° 20' West

Monday the 30 First Part pleasant with light wind from NE heading SE at 4 till rose a body of large whales, baweni 3 boats but did not strike at 6 the boats came to the ship veered ship to SE middle and latter parts light heading SE by employed in ships duty nothing in sight  
lat by obs 18° 02' North Long by chro 108° 05' West

Tuesday the 31 First Part calm employed in ships duty  
finbacks in sight middle and latter parts light winds from NNE heading E by S at 8 till picked up a large tree for wood employed in ships duty  
lat by obs 17° 44' North Long by chro 107° 33' West

Wednesday November the 1 First Part Pleasant with light winds from NNE heading E employed white wash in finbacks in sight middle and latter parts pleasant wind from N steering E at 8 till rose a shoob of sperm whales at 9 lowered 3 boats at 11 till struck the hild 4 employed chasing the school so employed chasing the school  
lat by acct 14° 30' North Long by acct 106° 45' West

Thursday the 2 First Part Pleasant with light winds employed loing the whales to yeather at 8 till took them to the ship employed in getting ready for cutting at daylight commenced cutting at 12 till had 3 cut in so ends  
No observations

Friday the 3 First Part Pleasant at 2 till finished cutting all hands employed clearing up decks and other ships duty nothing in sight middle and latter parts light winds from N NW steering E at 12 till started the works employed boiling and other ships duty nothing in sight so ends

lat by obs 16° 28' N Long by chro 104° 39' W



Remarks Board Ship Rousseau of New Bedford  
Saturday the 4 First Part Light ayres from N<sup>W</sup> steering  
employed boyling and other ships duty nothing  
in night ~~under~~ middle and latter parts light  
ayres and calm employed boyling and other  
ships duty nothing in night so ends

Lat by obs 16° 19' North Long by chro 104° 03' West

Sunday the 5 First Part light ayres from W steering  
& employed in ships and boyling middle and  
latter parts light ayres from N<sup>W</sup> steering  
& employed boyling and other ships duty at  
10 A<sup>M</sup> finished boyling employed boyling  
the oil nothing in night so ends

Lat by obs 15° 51' North Long by chro 102° 56' West

Monday the 6 First Part light winds from W steering  
& employed coppering oil and cleaning up de  
ut studding sails fore and aft middle and  
latter parts pleasant with light ayres from W ste  
ering & employed in various jobs about ship so ends

Lat by obs 15° 24' North Long by chro 101° 43' West

Tuesday the 7 First part calm thermometer at 90 employ  
in coppering oil and other ships duty nothing  
in night middle and latter parts light winds from  
W steering & at daylight commenced stow  
down oil in the main hatches all hands  
employed coppering and stowing down oil so ends

Lat by obs 15° 15' North Long by act 101° 00' West

Wednesday the 8 First Part Pleasant with light ayres  
from W steering & employed stowing oil at  
10 A<sup>M</sup> finished all hands employed cleaning  
ship forebacks in night middle and latter  
parts light winds from W steering & employed  
in ships duty nothing in night

Lat by obs 15° 50' North Long by chro 99° 14' West

Thursday the 9 First Part Pleasant with light winds  
from W steering & employed in ships du  
forebacks in night middle and latter parts  
light ayres from W steering S E & E at 8 A<sup>M</sup>  
sent down fore topmast stays to fit employed  
ships duty nothing in night under all sail

Lat by obs 13° 56' North Long by chro 98° 28' West



1671  
Charles J. Pope Master November 1854  
Monday the 10<sup>th</sup> First Part calm employed in ships duty and  
getting a loft the fore topmast stays and setting  
them up nothing in sight middle and latter parts  
light ayres from S W heading E I E employed in ships duty  
at by obs 13° 29' North Long by chro 94° 50' West

Tuesday the 11<sup>th</sup> First Part light ayres from S W steering  
E I E employed fitting jib gies and other ships  
duty nothing in sight middle and latter parts  
light ayres from S S W steering E I E employed  
in various jobs about ship blackfish in  
sight under all sail so ends  
at by obs 12° 57' North Long by chro 94° 15' West

Wednesday the 12<sup>th</sup> First Part Pleasant with light winds from  
S S W steering E I E employed turning in American  
topmast back stays nothing in sight middle  
and latter parts pleasant with light ayres  
from S heading E I E employed in ships duty so ends  
at by obs 12° 22' North Long by chro 96° 29' West

Thursday the 13<sup>th</sup> First Part Pleasant and calm employed  
in ships duty blackfish in sight so ends  
middle and latter parts strong gales from  
N steering E I E employed setting up fly jib  
rygin and topgalant rygin fore and aft  
nothing in sight under all sail so ends  
at by act 11° 30' North Long by act 95° 50' West

Friday the 14<sup>th</sup> First Part strong gales from N steering  
E I E employed in ships duty at 6 P M fild the  
light sails and chord down the topsails  
fore and aft for a thunder storm middle and  
latter parts squally and rainy at 5 o'clock split the  
mizen topsail 2 reef fore and main so ends  
at by obs 9° 50' North Long by chro 94° 32' West

Saturday the 15<sup>th</sup> First Part calm at 8 P M bent a  
mizen topsail blackfish in sight middle  
and latter parts light ayres and calm  
with rain squalls employed in ships duty  
at 9 o'clock set standing sails fore and aft  
nothing in sight so ends  
at by obs 9° 24' North Long by chro 94° 02' West



# Remarks Board Ship Rousseau of New Bedford

Thursday the 16 First Part Pleasant with light ayres from  
N<sup>W</sup> steering E by S & S employed in ships duty  
nothing in sight under all sail middle and  
latter parts light ayres from NNE steering E by S  
employed in ships duty blackfish in sight so ends  
Lat by obs 8° 30 North Long by chro 92° 54 West

Friday the 17 First Part light ayres from NE heading  
SE employed repairing mixed topsail at 5 o'clock  
bent it nothing in sight middle and latter  
parts pleasant and calm latter part em-  
ployed setting up and turning in fore topmast  
back stays nothing in sight so ends  
Lat by obs 8° 20 North Long by chro 92° 56 West

Saturday the 18 First Part Pleasant with light ayres  
from NE by E heading SE by E employed turning  
in M topmast backstays nothing in sight  
middle and latter parts brisk winds from ENE  
heading SE employed in ships duty so ends  
Lat by obs 7° 12 North Long by chro 92° 20 West

Sunday the 19 First Part light ayres from ENE  
heading SE employed in ships duty fine  
in sight middle part moderate wind  
from NNE steering E by S & S latter part  
light ayres and squalls of rain employed  
in ships duty nothing in sight so ends  
Lat by obs 6° 48 North Long by chro 91° 24 West

Monday the 20 First Part squally and bufin from  
N to ESE heading from E by S to S with  
a steady rain middle part light winds from  
E heading SE latter part pleasant with light  
winds from SSW heading ESE employed scum-  
ing the lowermasts nothing in sight so ends  
Lat by obs 6° 08 North Long by act 91° 35 West

Tuesday the 21 First Part thick and rainy wind from  
SW steering ESE employed in ships duty  
in sight middle and latter parts plea-  
sant with light winds from S heading  
ESE employed in ships duty nothing in  
sight under all sail so ends

Lat by obs 5° 42 North Long by chro 91° 28 West



[69]

Charles T Pope Master November 1854

Tuesday the 22 First Part Pleasant with light winds from  
S heading ESE employed fitting brace blocks  
and other ships duty nothing in sight middle  
and latter parts pleasant with light ayres from  
SSE heading SE employed in ships duty so ends  
at by obs 5° 20 North Long by chro 28° 40 West

Wednesday the 23 First Part Pleasant with light ayres  
from N<sup>W</sup> steering SE employed in ships duty  
nothing in sight middle and latter parts light  
winds from SSE heading E with squalls of  
rain employed in ships duty one sail in sight  
at by obs 4° 52 North Long by chro 87° 23 West

Thursday the 24 First Part Pleasant with light winds  
from S heading ESE employed in ships duty  
at 3 PM saw Cocos island bearing NNE distance  
20 miles middle and latter parts pleasant  
with light winds from SSE heading SE  
employed in ships duty nothing in sight  
at by obs 3° 59 North Long by chro 86° 04 West

Friday the 25 First Part light winds from SSE head  
ing SE & E employed in ships duty nothing in  
sight middle and latter parts brisk winds from  
SSE steering SE employed in ships duty with  
squalls of rain under all sail so ends  
at by obs 2° 52 North Long by chro 84° 34 West

Saturday the 26 First Part brisk winds from S by W  
heading SE & E employed in ships duty nothing  
in sight middle and latter parts brisk  
winds and squally from S by W heading S  
& E employed in ships duty nothing in sight  
at by obs 2° 04 North Long by act 83° 20 West

Sunday the 27 First Part brisk winds from S heading  
ESE employed in ships duty nothing in  
sight middle and latter parts strong  
winds from S heading ESE employed in  
ships duty nothing in sight under all sail  
at by act 1° 20 North Long by act 81° 50 West



Remarks Board Ship Rousseau of New Bedford  
Tuesday Nov the 28 First Part Brisk winds from S heading  
E & E employed in ships duty nothing in sight  
under all sail middle and latter parts strong  
winds from S & W heading S & E employed in ships duty  
one sail in sight at 9 AM made land at 10  
tacked ship to W the land distant 12 miles  
Lat by obs 00 14 miles South Long by chro 80 45 West  
Wednesday the 29 First Part Brisk trades from S & W  
heading W at 3 PM tacked ship to S & E em-  
ployed in ships duty heading up for the land  
middle and latter parts strong gales from S  
W at 4 PM tacked ship to W & S employed in ships  
duty nothing in sight under all sail so ends  
Lat by obs 20 miles South Long by act 81 50 West  
Thursday the 30 First Part Pleasant with moderate tra-  
des from S heading W & S W at 2 PM tack-  
ed ship to S & E & E employed fitting topsail ho-  
yard blocks and other ships duty nothing  
in sight under all sail heading S & E  
middle and latter parts light airs from  
S & S W heading S & E at 4 AM tacked ship to  
W at 5 tacked ship to S & E & E employed in  
ships duty at 10 AM made the island of  
plat bearing S & E distance 25 miles ends  
Lat by obs 1 20 South Long by chro 80 56 West

Friday December the 1 First Part Pleasant with light  
winds from S & W heading S & E & E standing in  
port the island of plat blackfish in sight  
middle and latter part strong winds from S head-  
ing W & S W employed in ships duty nothing in sight  
Lat by obs 1 40 South Long by chro 83 03 West

Saturday the 2 First Part strong winds from S head-  
ing W & S W employed in ships duty at 3  
PM tacked ship to S & E & E employed in ships  
duty nothing in sight middle and latter part  
light winds from S heading E & E at 10 AM tack-  
ed to S & W & W employed scrubbing ship 2 sails in sight  
Lat by obs 2 05 South Long by chro 82 28 West



Charles. J. Pope. Master. December. 1854  
 Sunday the 3<sup>rd</sup> First Part Pleasant with light winds from  
 S heading WSW employed scrubbing ship one  
 sail in sight at 3 PM tacked ship to ESE  
 middle and latter parts strong winds from SSW  
 heading SE employed in ships duty one sail in sight  
 it by obs 3° 13 South Long by chro 81 23 West

Monday the 4<sup>th</sup> First Part strong winds from SSW  
 heading SE employed in ships duty one sail  
 in sight middle part strong trades from SSW head  
 ing SE at 12 PM made the land at daylight kept  
 off NE employed getting chains up and anchor off the  
 at by obs 4 00 South Long by act 80 20 West  
 so ends

Tuesday the 5<sup>th</sup> First Pleasant with light winds from SSW  
 steering NE employed painting the waist. 2 sails  
 in sight at 7 PM furl the light sails and  
 kept to the wind middle and latter parts  
 moderate winds at 4 PM kept off NE by N  
 employed in ships duty nothing in sight

Wednesday the 6<sup>th</sup> First Part Pleasant with light winds  
 from SSW steering NE at 2 PM came to in 5  
 fathoms of water at tombs employed in ships  
 duty middle and latter parts pleasant with  
 at 6 PM sent a raft on shore employed  
 painting ship and other ships duty

Thursday the 7<sup>th</sup> ~~First~~ Part brisk Trades employed pain  
 ting at 5 PM got the raft a long side  
 and hoisted it in middle part pleasant  
 employed stowing water and getting wood  
 off sent the boat in for the Capt  
 so ends

Friday the 8<sup>th</sup> First Part Pleasant with light winds  
 all hands employed getting off wood sent a  
 raft in and other ships duty middle and  
 latter parts pleasant at daylight sent in  
 for the raft at 4 PM came a long side  
 all hands employed stowing it down so ends





Remarks Board Ship Reussam of Newbedford  
Saturday the 9 First Port Pleasant all hands employed  
towing water and other ships duty the com-  
ber employed bidding a potato pen middle and  
latter parts pleasant at 4 till unt the watch on  
shore employed getting off wood and fitting the bo-  
stay So ends

Sunday the 10 First Port Pleasant employed getting off  
wood and other ships duty so ends middle  
and latter parts pleasant with a heavy  
swell rolling in the watch still on shore  
employed in ships duty so ends

Monday the 11 First Port Pleasant one watch on shore  
employed in ships duty the middle part the  
same latter part brisk trades employed setting  
up bob stay bidding potatoes pen and getting  
off wood one watch on shore so ends

Tuesday the 12 First Port Pleasant with brisk trades  
employed in various jobs about ship so ends  
middle and latter parts pleasant at 9 till the watch  
came on board at 4 the ~~shore~~ watch went  
on shore employed getting off wood so ends

Wednesday the 13 First Port Pleasant the watch employed getting  
off wood and potatoes middle and latter parts plea-  
sant employed getting off wood and potatoes the  
watch still on shore so ends

Thursday the 14 First Port Pleasant employed in ships duty  
and getting off wood potatoes and pumpkins  
middle and latter parts pleasant the watch still  
on shore employed getting off recruits so ends

Friday the 15 First Port Pleasant employed in ships  
duty and getting off wood and potatoes  
middle and latter parts pleasant at 11 P.M.  
the watch came on board employed getting off  
wood and potatoes and other ships duty



[73]

Charles J Pope Master December 1854  
Tuesday the 16 First Part Pleasant all hands employed  
getting off wood and clearing ship for sea at  
2 PM the capt went on shore discharged Man  
and Portuguese middle and latter parts pleasant  
employed painting and other ships duty at 10 1/2 till  
sent a boat in for the capt so ends

Wednesday the 17 First Part Pleasant at 2 PM the Capt  
came on board and rode short at 3 1/2 tripped  
the anchor and made sail heading N by E  
all hands employed stowing anchors and chains  
middle and latter parts pleasant with light wi  
nds from S W heading W N W blackfish in sight  
at 3 30 South Long by chron 87 04 West at 4 till latched ship

Thursday the 18 First Part Pleasant with brisk winds from  
S W heading S E at 4 PM tacked ship to  
W by N employed in ships duty point malipelo  
in sight middle and latter parts pleasant with  
brisk trades from S heading W S W at 8 till  
took the bow boat in to repair so ends  
at by act 3 40 South Long by act 82 45 West

Friday the 19 First Part Pleasant with brisk trades  
from S heading W S W employed in ships  
duty nothing in sight at 5 PM put the bow  
boat out middle and latter parts pleasant heading S W  
at daylight sent up fore royalmast and yard so ends  
at by obs 4 00 South Long by chron 84 45 West

Saturday the 20 First Part Pleasant employed in ships duty  
wind from S E steering S W blackfish in  
sight middle and latter parts pleasant with  
light trades heading W S W employed repairing  
starboard boat and painting bow boat so ends  
at by act 4 25 South Long by act 86 00 West

Sunday the 21 First Part Pleasant with light tra  
des heading W S W employed repairing starboard  
boat nothing in sight middle and latter parts  
pleasant employed in ships duty at 12 till  
lowered 3 boats for blackfish track and kill  
2 so ends the boats off in chais  
at by obs 5 40 South Long by chron 88 21 West

2 Blackfish



Remarks Board Ship Rousseau of New Bedford  
Friday the 22 First Port Pleasant at 2 P.M. the boats came  
a long side hoisted them in and kept off W by S  
employed clearing up decks at sundown fired the  
light sails middle and latter parts pleasant  
with light trades steering W employed in ships  
duty nothing in sight so ends

Lat by obs 5° 43' South Long by act 90° 00' West  
Saturday the 23 First Port Pleasant with light trades  
steering W employed mending blubber at 5 started  
work fired the light sails left to with main yards  
back middle and latter parts pleasant at 8 A.M. kept  
off N W employed in various jobs about ship  
Lat by obs 4° 54' South Long by obs 91° 00' West

Sunday the 24 First Port Pleasant employed in clear-  
ing iron work to paint light trades from 9 to  
steering N W at sunset fired the light sails  
and left to heading S S W middle and latter  
parts pleasant at 8 A.M. kept off N W  
employed in ships duty nothing in sight  
Lat by obs 4° 34' South Long by obs 91° 38' West

Monday the 25 First Port Pleasant with light trades  
steering W N W employed in ships duty nothing  
in sight at sunset fired the light sails and  
left to heading S S W middle and latter parts plea-  
sant at daylight kept off W at 8 A.M. saw a large sperm whale  
Lat by obs 4° 35' South Long by act 92° 00' West

Tuesday the 26 First Port Pleasant at 12 A.M. took up  
the boats and kept off N employed painting  
main chains and other ships duty middle and  
latter parts pleasant heading S at 8 A.M.  
kept off S W employed painting iron work so ends  
Lat by obs 4° 50' South Long by obs 93° 30' West

Wednesday the 27 First Port Pleasant with light trades  
steering S W employed clearing iron work  
being in sight middle and latter part pleasant  
heading S S W at 8 A.M. kept off W N W  
employed clearing and painting iron work  
nothing in sight under all sail so ends  
Lat by obs 4° 57' South Long by act 94° 30' West



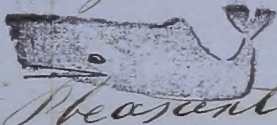
75

Charles J Pope Master December 1854

Thursday the 28 First Port Pleasant with light trades  
steering WNW employed cleaning and painting  
iron work at sunset shortened sail and kept off the  
wind heading SSW middle and latter parts  
pleasant heading SSW at daylight kept off W employed  
in painting iron work so ends  
Lat by obs 44° 50 South Long by chro 95° 35 West

Friday the 29 First Port Pleasant with light trades steering  
N employed cleaning the windlass and other ships  
duty at sunset shortened sail and steered W middle  
and latter parts pleasant with light trades steer-  
ing W employed painting iron work and other ships  
duty at 11 A.M. rose a shoal of spine whales  
Lat by obs 44° 45 South Long by act 96° 50 West

Saturday the 30 First Port Pleasant with light trades  
at 12½ A.M. lowered 3 boats at 2½ struck and  
killed one at 5 took him to the ship employed  
getting ready for cutting middle and latter parts  
pleasant at daylight hooked on all hands employed  
cutting at 11 A.M. finished nothing in sight  
Lat by obs 44° 30 South Long by act 97° 20 West



Sunday the 31 First Port Pleasant all hands employed clear-  
ing up decks finbacks in sight at sunset finished  
the light sails middle and latter parts pleasant  
heading SSW at 8 A.M. made sail and  
veered ship to ENE employed boiling so ends  
Lat by obs 44° 54 South Long by chro 98° 48 West

Monday January the 1st 1855 First Port Pleasant with  
light trades heading ENE employed boiling  
finbacks in sight at sunset shortened sail  
middle and latter part pleasant employed boiling  
at 12 A.M. finished latter part employed  
clearing up decks nothing in sight under all  
sail heading ENE so ends  
Lat by obs 44° 53 South Long by chro 97° 46 West

Tuesday the 2 First Port Pleasant with light trades  
heading ENE employed clearing up decks nothing  
in sight middle and latter parts pleasant with  
light trades heading ENE at 8 A.M. kept off  
W employed painting and other ships duty so ends  
Lat by obs 3° 22 South Long by act 97° 25 West



Remarks. Bord. Ship. Rousseau of New Bedford  
Wednesday the 3 First Part Pleasant with brisk trades steering  
by I employed sorting potatoes firebacks in sight at  
sunset fired the light sails and left to the wind  
heading I W by S middle and latter part pleasant  
sailing W S W employed in ships duty over sail in sight  
Lat by obs 5° 03' South Long by chro 100° 04' West

Thursday the 4 First Part Pleasant with brisk trades steering  
W employed in various jobs about decks at sunset  
shortened sail heading I S W middle and latter  
part pleasant with brisk trades at 11 AM  
ship to N E employed sorting potatoes so ended  
Lat by obs 4° 46' South Long by chro 100° 53' West

Friday the 5 First Part Pleasant with moderate  
trades steering W S W employed in various jobs  
about ship firebacks in sight at sunset  
left to heading I S W at 10 AM veered ship to  
E at 4 AM veered ship to S latter part  
pleasant with light trades heading I S W all hands  
employed stowing down oil nothing in sight  
Lat by obs 4° 52' South Long by acct 100° 40' West

Saturday the 6 First Part Pleasant with light trades  
heading I employed stowing oil at 3 PM finished  
at sunset veered ship to N E middle and latter  
part pleasant at 8 AM steered N employed in various  
jobs about ship nothing in sight so ended  
Lat by obs 4° 18' South Long by chro 101° 45' West

Sunday the 7 First Part Pleasant with light trades  
steering W S W employed in ships duty nothing  
in sight Fredrick stowed off duty sick middle  
and latter part light trade steering W S W  
employed in ships duty nothing in sight  
Lat by obs 4° 15' South Long by chro 103° 22' West

Monday the 8 First Part Pleasant with light trades  
from I E steering W S W at 6 PM spoke the  
ship Pector Norton 24½ months 1650 spars  
and Park sapelo sonferd 25 months 700 spars  
middle and latter part pleasant at 7 AM rose  
a body of large whales at 8 lowered 3 boats  
but did not strike at 12 the boats came to the ship  
Lat by obs 4° 41' South Long by acct 103° 20' West



177

Charles I Pope Master January 1855  
Tuesday the 9<sup>th</sup> First Part Pleasant with brisk trades at 2  
P.M. rose whales going quick to windward  
did not lower employed working ship one sail  
in sight middle and latter parts brisk trades at  
4 A.M. tacked ship to N.E. employed in ship's duty  
at by obs 4 42 South Long by act 103 50 West

Wednesday the 10<sup>th</sup> First Part Pleasant with brisk trades hea  
ding N.E. employed in ship's duty nothing in sight  
Frederick Stowell off duty sick middle and latter  
parts pleasant with brisk trades from S.E. heading  
E.N.E. at 8 A.M. kept off W.G.W. nothing in sight  
at by obs 4 34 South Long by chro 104 51 West

Thursday the 11<sup>th</sup> First Part Pleasant with light trades  
steering W.G.W. employed in ship's duty 3 sails  
in sight at 7 P.M. spoke the ship Rector  
Norton middle and latter parts pleasant heading  
S at 8 A.M. kept off W.G.W. employed in ship's  
duty one sail in sight so ends  
at by obs 4 54 South Long by chro 106 54 West

Friday the 12<sup>th</sup> First Part Pleasant with brisk trades  
steering W employed strong up head green  
nothing in sight at sunset fired the light  
sails middle and latter parts pleasant with  
brisk trades steering W by S employed in ship's duty  
at by obs 4 45 South Long by act 108 00 West

Saturday the 13<sup>th</sup> First Part brisk trades from S.E. steering  
W by S employed in ship's duty nothing in sight  
at sunset fired the light sails middle and  
latter parts strong trades steering W by S  
employed in ship's duty nothing in sight so ends  
at by obs 4 52 South Long by chro 111 52 West

Sunday the 14<sup>th</sup> First Part brisk trades steering W by S  
employed in ship's duty nothing in sight at  
sunset fired the light sails middle and latter  
parts pleasant with brisk trades steering W  
employed in ship's duty nothing in sight  
under all sail so ends

at by obs 4 50 South Long by chro 114 25 West



Remarks Bord Ship Rousseau of New Bedford  
Monday the 15 First Part Pleasant with brisk trades steering  
W by S employed in ships duty nothing in sight  
at sunset fired the light sails middle and latter  
part pleasant with brisk trades steering W by S  
employed in ships duty nothing in sight so ends  
Lat by obs 5° 05 South Long by chro 116° 38 West

Tuesday the 16 First Part Pleasant with light trades  
steering W N W employed in ships duty black fog  
in sight at sunset fired the light sails  
middle and latter part pleasant with brisk trades  
steering W by N employed repairing the mainsail  
nothing in sight under all sail so ends  
Lat by det 4° 45 South Long by det 118° 20 West

Wednesday the 17 First Part Pleasant with light trades  
steering W by S employed repairing the mainsail  
at 5½ bent it at sunset shortened sail middle  
and latter part strong trades steering W by S  
employed repairing the jib and other ships  
duty nothing in sight so ends  
Lat by obs 4° 53 South Long by chro 121° 12 West

Thursday the 18 First Part Pleasant with brisk trades  
steering W employed repairing the jib and  
other ships duty at 4 PM left to the  
wind heading N middle and latter part strong  
trades steering N at 4 PM sent the main  
top sail down to repair nothing in sight so ends  
Lat by det 2° 40 South Long by det 121° 20 West

Friday the 19 First Part Pleasant with brisk trades  
steering N employed repairing the main top sail  
nothing in sight middle and latter part  
pleasant with brisk trades steering N at 11  
AM bent maintop sail at 1½ sent down  
foretop gulant sail nothing in sight so ends  
Lat by obs 1° 00 South Long by chro 121° 25 West

Saturday the 20 First Part Pleasant with brisk trades  
steering N employed repairing foretop of sail  
at 4 PM bent it nothing in sight middle  
and latter part pleasant with light trades  
steering N employed in ships duty nothing  
in sight under all sail so ends  
Lat by obs 00 47 North Long by chro 120° 36 West



[79]

Charles J Pope Master January 1855  
Sunday the 21 First Part Pleasant with light trades steering  
N employed in ships duty nothing in sight at 4 PM  
kept off N W set the standing sails fore and aft  
middle and latter parts pleasant with light  
trades steering N W employed in ships duty so ends  
Lat by obs 2° 15 North Long by chro 122° 43 West

Monday the 22 First Part Pleasant with light trades  
steering N W employed in ships duty nothing  
in sight middle and latter parts strong trades  
steering N W by W employed in fitting ship and  
other ships duty nothing in sight so ends  
Lat by obs 3° 45 North Long by chro 124° 21 West

Tuesday the 23 First Part Pleasant with strong trades steer  
ing N W by W employed in ships duty nothing  
in sight under all sail middle and latter  
parts pleasant with brisk trades from S E steering  
N W by W employed in ships duty nothing in sight  
Lat by obs 4° 44 North Long by chro 126° 15 West

Wednesday the 24 First Part Pleasant with moderate  
trades from S E steering N W by W employed in ships  
duty nothing in sight middle and latter parts  
brisk trades from S E steering N W by W emp  
loyed fitting ship and taring head staves  
Lat by obs 6° 25 North Long by chro 127° 03 West

Thursday the 25 First Part Pleasant with light trades  
from E N E steering N W by W employed in ships  
duty nothing in sight under all sail middle  
and latter parts pleasant with light trades  
from N E steering N W by W employed setting  
up mixed rigged blackfish in sight so ends  
Lat by obs 7° 40 North Long by chro 128° 12 West

Friday the 26 First Part Pleasant with moderate trades  
from N E steering N W by W employed in ships duty  
nothing in sight middle and latter parts pleasant  
with light trades from N N E steering N W by W  
employed in ships duty nothing in sight  
under all sail so ends  
Lat by obs 8° 25 North Long by obs 129° 20 West



Remarks Board Ship Rousseau of New Bedford  
Saturday the 27 First Part Pleasant with light baffin  
trades at 4 P.M. set the sliding sails for back  
in sight employed in ships duty middle part by  
trades and squalls of rain latter part light trades  
from NE steering NW by W employed in ships duty so ends  
Lat by obs 8° 53 North Long by chro 129° 00 West

Sunday the 28 First Part Pleasant with light trades from  
SE steering NW employed in ships duty nothing  
in sight middle and latter parts pleasant with  
light trades from NE steering NW by W employed  
in ships duty nothing in sight so ends  
Lat by obs 9° 35 North Long by chro 129° 35 West

Monday the 29 First Part Pleasant with light trades from  
NE steering NW by W employed in ships duty  
nothing in sight under all sail middle and  
latter parts light trades from E steering NW by W  
employed in ships duty nothing in sight so ends  
Lat by obs 10° 14 North Long by chro 130° 30 West

Tuesday the 30 First Part Pleasant with light trades from  
SE steering NW by W employed fitting main st  
nothing in sight middle and latter parts  
light ayres and baffin with light rain squalls  
at 9 P.M. strong breeze from NNW heading  
W employed in ships duty nothing in sight  
Lat by act 10° 20 North Long by act 131° 00 West

Wednesday the 31 First Part Pleasant with light winds  
from NNW heading W employed in ships duty  
nothing in sight William Walker and  
Fredrick Stowell off duty sick with the  
varicel middle and latter parts light  
trades from N heading WNW employed  
in various jobs about ship under all  
sail nothing in sight 2 men off duty sick  
Lat by obs 10° 53 North Long by chro 132° 50 West



[20]

Charles J Pope Master January 1855 (D)

Thursday February the 1 First Part Pleasant with light winds from N heading WNW employed in ships duty nothing in sight middle and latter parts pleasant with light trades from NE steering WNW employed in ships duty nothing in sight so ends  
Lat by obs 11° 40 North Long by chro 134° 45 West

Friday the 2 First Part Pleasant with light trades from NE steering WNW employed in ships duty nothing in sight under all sail middle and latter parts pleasant with brisk trades from NNE steering WNW employed drying horse and other ships duty finbacks in sight so ends  
Lat by obs 12° 42 North Long by chro 136° 44 West

Saturday the 3 First Part Pleasant with light trades from NNE steering WNW employed bundlin horse and other ships duty nothing in sight middle and latter parts pleasant with brisk trades from NE steering WNW employed in ships duty nothing in sight under all sail so ends  
Lat by obs 13° 40 North Long by chro 138° 45 West

Sunday the 4 First Part Pleasant with light trades from ENE steering WNW employed in ships duty nothing in sight middle and latter parts light bafflin trades from N. to ENE steering WNW employed in ships duty nothing in sight  
Lat by obs 14° 45 North Long by chro 141° 04 West

Monday the 5 First Part Pleasant with brisk trades from ENE steering WNW employed in ships duty nothing in sight 2 men off duty sick middle and latter parts pleasant with brisk trades from NE steering WNW employed setting up shooks nothing in sight  
Lat by obs 15° 55 North Long by chro 143° 13 West

Tuesday the 6 First Part Pleasant with light trades from NE steering WNW employed in ships duty nothing in sight middle and latter parts pleasant with light trades from ENE steering WNW employed in ships duty nothing in sight  
Lat by obs 16° 40 North Long by chro 144° 51 West



Remarks Board Ship Rousseau of New Bedford  
Wednesday the 7 First Part Pleasant with light trades from  
E & E steering W & N W employed in ships duty no  
thing in sight under all sail middle and lar  
ge parts pleasant with light trades from E & E steer  
ing W & N W employed in ships duty forebuds in sight  
Lat by obs 17° 30 North Long by chro 146° 11 West

Thursday the 8 First Part Pleasant with light trades from  
E & E employed in ships duty nothing in sight middle  
and latter parts pleasant with light winds from  
S & E steering W & N W employed in ships duty one  
sail in sight under all sail so ends  
Lat by obs 18° 20 North Long by chro 147° 53 West

Friday the 9 First Part Pleasant with light winds from  
S heading W by N employed in ships duty nothing  
in sight at 5 pm took in the studding sails mid  
dle and latter parts light bafflin winds with rain  
steering W by N employed in ships duty one sail in sight  
Lat by obs 18° 38 North Long by chro 148° 53 West

Saturday the 10 First Part Pleasant with light bafflin  
winds from S to N steering W by N employed in ships  
duty forebuds in sight middle and  
latter parts pleasant with brisk trades from S & E  
steering W by N employed in ships duty nothing  
in sight under all sail so ends  
Lat by obs 19° 30 North Long by chro 151° 25 West

Sunday the 11 First Part Pleasant with brisk trades  
from S & E steering W by N employed in ships  
duty nothing in sight middle part strong  
trades from S & E steering W by N latter parts strong  
gales and squalls of rain from S & W heading W & N W  
double reefed the topsails nothing in sight  
Lat by obs 20° 40 North Long by chro 154° 00 West

Monday the 12 First Part Pleasant with light winds from S  
heading W & N W nothing in sight middle part  
light ayres and very latter part strong wind  
from S & E one S steering W by N with rain at  
9 AM made the island of oviphe bearing S  
distance 40 miles employed in ships duty  
Lat by obs 21° 00 North Long by chro 155° 40 West



Charles J Pope Master February 1855 [83]

Tuesday the 13 First Part light cyres and baftri with rain squalls employd in ships duty nothing in sight middle part light winds from S E steering W  $\frac{1}{2}$  N latter part light cyres and baftri from the westward employd working ship along the land one sail in sight but by obs 21.01 North Geary by chrs 156.11 West

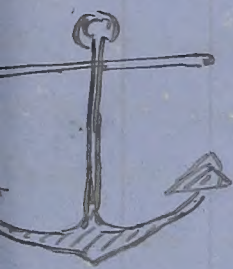
Wednesday the 14 First Part Pleasant with light winds from N N W heading W at 4 PM tacked ship to N E employd in ships duty one sail in sight middle and latter parts light winds from N N W standing off and on the land at 9 AM got the chains up and the anchors off the bow employd in ships duty one sail in sight so ends

Thursday the 15 First Part Pleasant with light trades from N E steering W S W at the studing sails at 6 PM came to in 15 fathoms water fired the sails the capt went on shore middle and latter parts pleasant at 4 AM took the anchor and in and anchored off the harbour employd breaking out the after hold sent Frederick stowed to the hospital

Friday the 16 First Part Pleasant with brisk Trades all hands employd breaking out the hold at 4 PM sent in a raft for water middle and latter parts pleasant at daylight commenced breaking out oil and other ships duty so ends

Saturday the 17 First Part Pleasant at 1 PM sent in for the letter and sent a shore 50 barrels of oil and 38 empty barrels and broke out the rest middle and latter parts pleasant at daylight sent in for a letter load of provisions and sent on shore 50 barrels of oil employd cooppering provisions so ends

Sunday the 18 First Part Pleasant all hands employd stowing provisions and casks for water and painting ship middle part thick and rainy wind from the W S W latter part rainy the wind from N at 8 AM sent the watch on shore at 10 sent the remainder of the crew on shore





Remarks Board Ship Rownum of New Bedford  
Monday the 19 First Part rainy with the wind from  
N all hands on shore at sunset the watch  
come off except C Geo Parks John Record Jerry  
Nehemiah Henry Smith Henry and William are  
in the fort middle and latter part pleasant at day  
sent in for a raft of water at 10 AM brought  
off our bread and sails and the men from the fort

Tuesday the 20 First Part Pleasant all hands employed stow  
water and provisions and other ship's duty sent  
John Row to the hospital middle and latter part  
pleasant at daylight commenced breaking out oil at  
10 AM sent a little load ashore so ends

Wednesday the 21 First Part Pleasant all hands employed break  
out oil at 3 PM sent it all on shore and gave  
a raft of water on board middle and latter part  
strong gales from S at 8 AM the ship began  
to drive so we had to stop and go to see empty  
stowing water and getting the ship under easy so

Thursday the 22 First Part strong gales from SE and  
a heavy swell on all hands employed stow  
water and clearing up decks so Smith off  
duty sick middle and latter part pleasant  
with light winds from NW at 4 PM sent  
in 3 boats to sweep for our anchor but  
did not find it so ends

Friday the 23 First Part Pleasant with brisk winds from  
NW at 3 PM sent in 2 boats to drag for  
the anchor and chain but did not find it  
middle and latter part pleasant at 4 PM sent  
2 boats to sweep for our anchor at 9 AM found  
it hired a Kanaka to go down and bend on to

Saturday the 24 First Part Pleasant all hands employed  
working ship up to the anchor at 5 PM run  
the line to the ship at 6 1/2 took the anchor  
and made sail and ran in for the anchorage  
at 9 AM came to in 17 fathoms middle and latter part  
pleasant at daylight sent the watch ashore  
sent in a raft for water employed in ship's duty



Charles I Pope Master February the 18 1855  
Sunday the 25 First Port Pleasant employed Painting ship and  
clearing up decks sent William Walker to the  
hospital middle and latter part pleasant at 8 AM  
sent the watch on shore employs in ships duty

Monday the 26 First Port Pleasant with strong trades  
blowing from the north employed in ships duty  
at sunset the watch came on board at  
5 AM sent in 3 boats for a raft of  
water it was so rugged that we could not  
get it at 8 sent the watch on shore middle  
latter part pleasant at 4 AM got the raft of water and stowed  
it down pointed the bends so ends

Tuesday the 27 First Port Pleasant at 1 PM sent 16 Bundles  
of bone on shore middle and latter part pleas  
ant employed stowing water and painting ship  
and other ships duty one watch on shore  
so Smith and John Record off duty sick

Wednesday the 28 First Port Pleasant with light trades the  
watch employed Painting ship and other ships  
duty middle and latter part pleasant at 8  
AM sent the watch on shore employed in  
clearing ship for sea and other ships duty  
so ends 5 men off duty sick

Thursday the 1 March First Port Pleasant with light  
trades at 2 PM brought on board 50 Pumpkins  
and other ships duty Jacob Sheppard is in the  
fore middle and latter part pleasant at  
8 AM sent the watch on shore employed  
fitting ship for sea so ends

~~Thursday~~ Friday the 2 First Port Pleasant the watch employed  
in clearing up decks and other ships duty  
middle and latter part pleasant with light  
trades latter part all hands employed getting  
potatoes employed in other ships duty



Remarks Board Ship Rousseau of New Bedford  
Saturday the 3 First Part strong gales from S at 1 o'clock  
the boat came off with the sick men at 3 o'clock  
boat came off with 4 Kanakas at 4 1/2 o'clock  
the anchor at 6 the capt came on board kept  
off W by S blowing and raising middle and  
and latter parts strong gales from S steering  
W at 4 o'clock close reefed fore and main top  
sail fired mizen top mainsail jib blowing hard

Sunday the 4 First Part strong gales from S S W heading  
W at 3 o'clock kept off N N W to the N of outer  
took the anchors on the bow still blowing and  
raising middle and latter parts strong gales from W  
W heading N W employed in ship's duty so ends  
Lat by obs 22 32 North Long by chro 154 58 West

Monday the 5 First Part strong gales from W S W at  
1 o'clock veered ship to S with a heavy sea  
3 turned the reefs out fore and main topsail  
middle and latter parts strong gales from W N W  
heading S W employed fitting the boats and  
other ships duty outer in sight distant 20 miles

Tuesday the 6 First Part strong gales from W N W  
heading S W employed in ship's duty at low in  
sight bearing N W distance 25 miles fired the  
light sails middle and latter parts pleasant  
at 11 o'clock set the studding sails fore and aft the  
wind from N E steering S W by W employed in  
blackening the chains the land in sight so ends  
Lat by obs 21 28 North Long by chro 160 12 West

Wednesday the 7 First Part Pleasant with light winds from  
S W steering W S W employed blackening chains and  
other ships duty 3 islands in sight middle  
and latter parts pleasant with brisk trades  
from N E steering W S W employed repairing  
mizen topsail and mizen top galant sail  
Lat by obs 21 22 North Long by chro 162 12 West

Thursday the 8 First Part brisk trades from E N E  
steering W by S employed repairing mizen top sail  
mizen top J sail and bent these nothing in  
sight middle and latter parts brisk trades from  
E steering W by S employed rattling the lower rigging  
finbacks in sight under all sail so ends

Lat by obs 21 22 North Long by chro 164 25 West



[87]

Charles I Pope Master March 1855  
Monday the 9 First Part Pleasant with light trades  
from E & E steering W by S employed rattles  
the lower rigging forebacks in sight middle  
and latter parts light winds and bafled with  
rain squalls steering W by S employed rattles down  
No observation

Tuesday the 10 First Part light ayres and bafled from  
NW to SE heading W by S with rain employed rat  
tles fore and main rigging middle and latter  
parts strong gales from NE steering W by E & S  
at 1 o'clock perked the light sails and double  
reeft the topsails thick and rainy employed  
in ships duty nothing in sight so ends  
sun obscure

Wednesday the 11 First Part strong gales from N and a  
rain storm steering W by S employed in ships  
duty nothing in sight middle and latter parts  
strong gales from N heading W at 7 o'clock perked  
jib mainsail and foretopsail at 8 o'clock set  
them a gain employed in ships duty so ends  
Lat by obs 21° 09 North Long by chro 170° 21 West

Thursday the 12 First Part strong gales from N heading  
WNW at 1 o'clock perked jib mainsail and  
spanker close reefed fore topsail bent and set  
mizen starsail middle and latter parts strong gales  
from N heading WNW at 8 o'clock set jib and mainsail  
employed in ships duty nothing in sight so ends  
Lat by obs 21° 36 North Long by chro 171° 09 West

Friday the 13 First Part strong gales from NNE steering  
WNW employed rattles fore rigging at 4 o'clock  
perked jib and mainsail nothing in sight middle  
and latter parts strong gales from NE steering  
WNW employed setting up fore rigging so ends  
Lat by obs 22° 49 North Long by chro 174° 24 West

Saturday the 14 First Part Strong gales from NE steering  
W by N employed setting up main rigging set main  
top galant sail and fly jib nothing in sight  
middle and latter parts strong gales from NE  
steering W by N employed in ships duty nothing  
in sight under all sail so ends  
Lat by obs 23° 24 North Long by chro 177° 36 West



Remarks Board Ship Rousseau of New Bedford  
Thursday the 15 First Part strong trades from N.E. steering  
W by S employed picking over potatoes nothing in  
sight middle and latter part strong trades from  
N.E. steering W by S employed in ships duty at  
4 All set topsail and lower studding sails so on  
Lat by obs 23° 20' North Long by chro 178° 45' East

Friday the 16 First Part strong trades from N.E. steering  
W by S employed in ships duty nothing in sight  
under all sail middle part strong trades from N.E.  
steering W at 4 All unbent fore topsail to repair  
latter part moderate trades from E. steering W by S  
Lat by obs 23° 56' North Long by chro 175° 59' East

Saturday the 17 First Part Pleasant with moderate trades  
from E. steering W employed repairing fore topsail  
nothing in sight middle and latter part brisk  
winds from S and S.W. employed in ships duty at  
11 All bent and set fore topsail at 11 E. to  
tacked ship to S.W. blackfish in sight

Sunday the 18 First Part brisk winds from the westward  
bearing to the S and westward employed in ship  
duty nothing in sight middle and latter part  
light winds and squally from W.N.W. bearing S.W.  
employed in ships duty nothing in sight  
under all sail so ends  
Lat by obs 23° 33' North Long by chro 172° 51' East

Monday the 19 First Part Pleasant with light winds from  
W.N.W. bearing S.W. employed in ships duty  
nothing in sight middle and latter part light  
ayres and calms at 4 All commenced painting  
the larboard bow latter part calm employed  
painting ship nothing in sight so ends  
No observation

Tuesday the 20 First Part Pleasant with light  
ayres from N. bearing W.N.W. employed  
painting ship nothing in sight middle  
part brisk winds from N. bearing N.W. by W. latter  
part the same employed painting ships nothing  
in sight under all sail so ends  
No observation



Charles I Pope Master March 1855 [59]  
Wednesday the 21 First Part brisk winds from NNE  
steering NNW by W employed repairing at 4 PM  
finished out side forebacks in sight middle  
and latter parts brisk winds from NE heading  
NNW employed in ships duty forebacks in sight  
Lat by obs 25° 10' North Long by chro 170° 35' East

Thursday the 22 First Part brisk winds from NE heading  
NNW employed in ships duty nothing in sight  
first the light sails middle and latter parts  
pleasant with light winds from NE heading N  
NW employed in ships duty nothing in sight  
Lat by obs 25° 58' North Long by chro 170° 06' East

Friday the 23 First Part brisk winds from NE heading  
NNW employed in ships duty nothing in  
sight under all sail middle and latter parts  
pleasant with moderate winds from NE heading  
NNW employed in ship duty nothing in sight  
Lat by obs 29° 35' North Long by chro 168° 46' East

Saturday the 24 First Part Pleasant with brisk winds from  
NE heading NNW employed in ships duty nothing  
in sight under all sail middle and latter parts  
pleasant with brisk winds from NE heading  
NNW employed in ships duty forebacks in  
sight Sampson off duty with the vanerial  
Lat by obs 31° 49' North Long by chro 168° 50' East

Sunday the 25 First Part Pleasant with moderate  
winds from ENE heading N employed in  
ships duty forebacks in sight middle and latter  
parts squally wind from ESE at 4 PM kept  
off SW employed in ships duty 10 ends  
Lat by obs 31° 54' North Long by chro 168° 25' East

Monday the 26 First Part brisk winds from SSE steering  
SW employed in ships duty forebacks in  
sight middle and latter parts moderate winds  
from SE at daylight kept off NNW employed repair-  
ing fly jib and bending main top galant sail  
nothing in sight 2 men off duty sick  
No observation



Remarks Board Ship Rousseau of New Bedford  
Tuesday the 27 First Part Pleasant with moderate wind  
from S steering NW employed in ships duty nothing  
in sight middle and latter parts strong gales at 8  
Double reefed the topsails latter part rainy at 9  
At wind veered to N employed in ships duty nothing  
in sight at 11½ made sail so ends  
No observation

Wednesday the 28 First Part Pleasant with light winds from N  
heading W employed in ships duty nothing in sight  
middle and latter parts strong gales from NE steering  
W employed in ships duty nothing in sight middle  
Hesakiah Green off duty with the varerial  
Lat by obs 32° 32 North Long by chro 165° 08 East

Thursday the 29 First Part strong gales from NNE steering  
W employed in ships duty nothing in sight at 6  
At wind veered ship to E and shortened sail middle and  
latter parts strong gales from N at 6½ AM kept  
off SSW employed repairing top sheet staysail over  
sail in sight kept to heading E by N so ends

Lat by obs 32° 02 North Long by chro 165° 01 East  
Friday the 30 First Part strong gales from N heading  
ENE employed in ships duty nothing in sight  
under double reefed topsails fore fore and main  
middle and latter parts strong gales from NNE at  
6 AM veered ship to WSW set fore topsail employed  
in ships duty nothing in sight so ends  
Lat by obs 31° 59 North Long by chro 165° 00 East

Saturday the 31 First Part Pleasant with light winds from  
N heading WNW made sail employed in ship  
duty nothing in sight at sunset shortened sail  
middle and latter parts strong gales from E head-  
ing W employed painting the plank shears so ends  
Lat by act 31° 50 North Long by act 164° 00 East

Sunday April the 1 First Part strong gales from SE steer-  
ing WNW employed painting ship fin bucks in  
sight Double reefed the topsails kept to heading  
SSW middle part strong gales from SE heading  
SW latter part strong gales from NNE heading  
E at 8 AM fore fore topsail so ends

Lat by obs 32° 50 North Long by chro 163° 03 East



97

Charles J Pope Master April 1855

Monday the 2 First Part strong gales from N<sup>W</sup> heading  
N<sup>N</sup>E employed in ships duty nothing in sight  
under maintop sail on foresail middle part strong  
gales from N<sup>W</sup> heading N<sup>N</sup>E latter part more moderate  
at 4 o'clock veered ship to S<sup>W</sup> set fore topsail and jib  
employed in ships duty nothing in sight so ends  
No observation

Tuesday the 3 First Part moderate winds from N<sup>W</sup> heading  
S<sup>W</sup> with a high sea running nothing in sight  
middle and latter parts pleasant at 4 o'clock kept  
off S<sup>W</sup> employed repairing spanker and painting waist  
boat nothing in sight wind from N<sup>E</sup> so ends  
Lat by obs 33° 09 North Long by chro 163° 00 East

Wednesday the 4 First Part light winds from N<sup>E</sup> steering off S<sup>W</sup>  
employed repairing spanker and painting waist boat  
middle and latter parts pleasant with moderate  
winds from S<sup>E</sup> heading S<sup>W</sup> employed repairing  
fore top gal sail and painting harbor boat  
Lat by obs 32° 25 North Long by chro 161° 52 East

Thursday the 5 First Part Pleasant with moderate wind  
from S<sup>E</sup> heading S<sup>W</sup> employed in ships  
duty forebacks in sight middle part moderate  
winds from S<sup>E</sup> latter parts fresh winds and a  
rain storm double reefed the topsails fore  
jib spanker and mainsail foreback in sight  
No observation

Friday the 6 First Part strong gales from S<sup>E</sup> heading  
S<sup>W</sup> employed in ships duty, forebacks in  
sight very and thick 4 men off duty  
middle part thick and very wind from N<sup>W</sup>  
at daylight veered ship to W and made sail  
employed in ships duty forebacks in sight so ends  
Lat by obs 31° 41 North Long by chro 161° 48 East

Saturday the 7 First Part light winds from N<sup>W</sup> heading  
W employed in ships duty forebacks in sight  
middle and latter parts light eyes and calm  
at 4 o'clock unhooked the mainsail to repair  
employed repairing the mainsail nothing  
in sight 4 men off duty with the hammocks  
No observation



Remarks Board Ship Rousseau of New Bedford  
Sunday the 8 First Part light breeze and rain wind from  
N E heading E S E employed repairing the main sail  
at 4 P M bent and furl'd it nothing in sight  
middle part strong gales from S heading W  
latter part the same with strong gales and  
rain storm heading W S W so ends

Monday the 9 First Part strong gales from S heading  
W S W and a rain storm under main topsail  
and foresail employed in ships duty middle  
part strong gales at 10 P M wind veered to N W  
heading N E latter part brisk winds made sail  
Left by obs 30° 24' North Long by chro 161° 24' East  
Tuesday the 10 First Part brisk winds from N N W head-  
ing N E employed in ships duty foreback in  
sight middle and latter parts strong gales from  
N W heading N E employed painting stowboard board  
nothing in sight under double reefed topsails  
Left by obs 31° 24' North Long by chro 163° 40' East

Wednesday the 11 First Part strong gales from N N W  
heading N E employed in ships duty at 4 P M  
veered ship to W forebacks in sight middle  
and latter parts strong gales from N head-  
ing N W at 9 P M made sail employed rep-  
airing main topsail forebacks in sight  
Left by obs 31° 35' North Long by act 162° 50' East

Thursday the 12 First Part brisk winds from N  
heading W N W employed repairing main sail  
at 6 P M bent it forebacks in sight middle  
and latter parts pleasant with moderate wind from  
N E heading N N W employed breaking out and over-  
new rigging nothing in sight so ends  
Left by obs 32° 45' North Long by chro 161° 11' East  
Friday the 13 First Part Pleasant wind from E N E head-  
ing N employed bending a new foresail and other  
duty nothing in sight middle and latter parts  
pleasant wind from E S E steering N N W employed  
repairing main topsail and other ships duty  
nothing in sight set topmast and lower studing sail  
Left by obs 35° 05' North Long by chro 160° 35' East



Charles J Pope Master April 1855

Saturday the 14 First Part Pleasant with brisk winds from SE steering NNW employed repairing and bending mizen topsail nothing in sight middle and latter parts brisk winds at 3 o'clock wind veered to SW steering NNW employed in ships duty so ends Lat by act 36° 25' North Long by act 160° 00' East

Sunday the 15 First Part light winds and squalls with rain employed in ships duty sent down fore royal mast and yard at 4 PM veered ship to NW wind from NNE middle part strong gales and squalls filled the light sails and double reefed the topsails latter part strong gales from N heading WNW employed in ships duty nothing in sight so ends Lat by obs 37° 57' North Long by act 158° 25' East

Monday the 16 First Part strong gales from N heading WNW employed in ships duty nothing in sight Thesakiah Green off duty with the vanerical middle and latter parts brisk winds from N heading WNW made all sail employed in ships duty nothing in sight 3 men off duty sick so ends Lat by obs 38° 11' North Long by obs 154° 00' East

Tuesday the 17 First Part brisk winds from NW tacked ship NNE employed in ships duty nothing in sight middle and latter part strong gales from N NW heading NE employed in ships duty filled the light sails nothing in sight 3 men off duty with the vanerical so ends Lat by obs 39° 11' North Long by obs 159° 09' East

Wednesday the 18 First Part light squalls and calms at 4 PM veered ship to WNW employed in ships duty nothing in sight middle and latter parts brisk winds from SE steering N by W employed in ships duty nothing in sight under all sail so ends Lat by act 40° 10' North Long by act 158° 45' East

Thursday the 19 First Part strong gales from SE and squalls steering N by W employed in ships duty nothing in sight under all sail middle part strong gales from S steering N by W latter part light winds from W steering NW and thick fogs employed in ships duty nothing in sight Lat by act 41° 25' North Long by act 158° 00' East



Remarks Board Ship Rousseau of New Bedford

Tuesday the 20 First Part light winds from NW heading N  
N E thick fog employed in ships duty under all  
sail nothing in sight middle and latter parts  
strong gales from WNW heading N and N  
at 9 AM double reef the topsails employed in  
ships duty firebacks in sight 4 men off duty sec.

Lat by obs 44° 48' North Long by chro 159° 57' East  
Saturday the 21 First strong gales from W heading N by  
employed in ships duty firebacks in sight fire  
jib and spanker middle and latter parts strong gale  
from W heading N with snow squalls fired for topsails  
and mainsail employed in ships duty nothing in sight  
Lat by obs 46° 06' North Long by act 160° 00' East

Sunday the 22 First Part strong gales and squally with  
snow employed in ships duty nothing in sight  
under double reef topsails middle and latter  
brisk winds from W by N heading N by W  
employed in ships duty nothing in sight  
Lat by act 47° 20' North Long by act 160° 05' East

Monday the 23 First Part brisk winds from WNW  
heading N employed in ships duty nothing  
in sight under double reef topsails middle  
and latter parts brisk winds from WNW heading  
N employed in ships duty nothing in sight  
set fly jib and main top & gill so ends  
Lat by obs 49° 00' North Long by chro 159° 15' East

Tuesday the 24 First Part moderate winds from WNW  
heading N employed in ships duty at 2 PM  
received ship to S by W middle part light airs from  
SE steering W by N & N with a snow storm latter parts  
strong gales from WNW heading S W employed in ships duty  
Lat by act 48° 00' North Long by chro 159° 00' East

Wednesday the 25 First Part light airs from W heading S by  
at 1 PM received ship N N W employed in ships duty  
firebacks in sight middle and latter part strong gale  
from N W heading W S W with snow and hail  
at 10 AM double reef the topsails employed in  
ships duty nothing in sight so ends  
Lat by obs 47° 32' North Long by chro 157° 18' East



Charles J Pope Master April 1853

Thursday the 26 First Part strong gales from N<sup>W</sup> heading  
W<sup>Y</sup>W employed in ships duty nothing in  
sight under double reef topsails middle and  
latter parts strong gales from W heading S<sup>Y</sup>W  
at 3 o'clock veered ship to N<sup>N</sup>W employed in ships  
duty nothing in sight under all sail  
at by obs 44° 20' North Long by chro 156° 46' East

Friday the 27 First Part light winds from W heading  
N<sup>N</sup>W employed in ships duty at 5 o'clock wind  
from S steering N<sup>W</sup> by N set top m standing sail  
middle part strong gales from S<sup>E</sup> steering N<sup>W</sup> by N latter  
part thick fog and brisk winds employed in ships duty  
at by obs 48° 53' North Long by chro 155° 15' East

Saturday the 28 First Part light winds from S<sup>Y</sup>W steering N<sup>W</sup> by N  
at 2 o'clock ~~seen~~ land bearing W the weather thick and  
hazy at 5 o'clock ship wind from N middle part light  
winds from N<sup>W</sup> employed beating in between onekotan and  
karamankotan islands latter parts strong gales from N<sup>W</sup> head-  
ing W<sup>Y</sup>W and a now storm employed in ships duty so ends  
at by obs 48° 25' North Long by act 154° 10' East

Sunday the 29 First Part strong gales from N<sup>N</sup>W heading W<sup>Y</sup>  
at 2 o'clock double reef the topsails the land in  
sight bearing S<sup>Y</sup>E distance 16 miles middle and  
latter parts brisk winds from N<sup>W</sup> and pleasant  
heading W employed in ships duty firebacks in  
in sight under all sail so ends  
at by obs 48° 55' North Long by chro 151° 54' 15' East

Monday the 30 First Part pleasant and calm and light  
winds heading W employed in ships duty firebacks  
in sight middle and latter parts brisk winds from  
S<sup>E</sup> steering N<sup>W</sup> by N employed in ships duty noth-  
ing in sight under all sail so ends  
at by obs 50° 18' North Long by chro 150° 01' East

Tuesday April the 1 First Part Part strong gales from  
E<sup>N</sup>E employed in ships duty at 3 o'clock dou-  
ble reef the topsails nothing in sight  
middle part brisk winds from E<sup>N</sup>E steering  
N<sup>W</sup> by N latter parts pleasant with light win-  
steering N<sup>W</sup> by N employed in ships duty nothing in  
sight Hexiki Green off duty with the  
vanerial  
at by obs 54° 58' North Long by chro 146° 56' East



Remarks Board Ship Rousseau of New Bedford

Wednesday the 2 First Port light eyes from E & N steering  
N by N employed repairing bow butt for back  
in night middle and latter parts light eyes  
from S & E to N W heading N by N and N & E  
employed in ships duty nothing in sight so ends

Lat by obs 52° 45 North Long by chro 146° 19 East  
Thursday the 3 First Port Pleasant with light eyes from  
E steering N by N employed in ships duty  
nothing in sight under all sail middle part  
calm and a snow storm latter part pleasant  
employed clearing off the snow and other ships  
duty heading to the N W nothing in sight  
Lat by obs 53° 10 North Long by chro 145 44 East

Friday the 4 First Port light winds and thick fogs from  
N heading W N W employed in ships duty nothing  
in sight middle part light eyes from S and foggy  
steering N latter parts brisk winds from S and  
steering N employed in ships duty nothing in sight  
Thomas Miller and John Record off duty sick so ends

Lat by obs 54° 33 North Long by chro 145° 06 45 East  
Saturday the 5 First Port strong gales from S steering N at 1 P.  
fired the light suits and double reef fore and  
mizen topsails saw breaches middle and latter parts strong  
gales from S steering N at 11 P.M. left to heading E & S  
at 3 kept off N at 5 P.M. left to heading S by W  
employed in ships duty under double reef topsails  
Lat by obs 55° 56 North Long by chro 144° 17 45 East

Sunday the 6 First Port strong gales from S heading W by N  
at 1 P.M. close reef fore topsail at 6 P.M. saw  
bow heads it was so rugged we did not lower  
raised the ice roveed ship to E & S middle and  
latter parts light winds wind from W heading in for the  
ice at 7 A.M. lowered for whales but did not strike  
at 10 P.M. came on board so ends

Monday the 7 First Port pleas with moderate winds from  
N N W at 10 P.M. lowered for whales at 3 returned  
to the ship at 5 lowered a gale at 8 came on low  
with out success 5 sails in sight middle and latter  
parts pleasant at 8 A.M. lowered 2 boats for whales at 4  
turned to the ship at 8 lowered 4 boats without success shot  
2 whales with burn lances but did not get them so ends  
Lat by obs 55° 44 North Long by act 144° 00 East



Charles I Pope Master May 1855 [97]

Tuesday the 8 First Part Pleasant the boats off chasing at 2  
the boats came on board at 3 lowered 3 boats at  
6 returned to the ship and got supper and set  
the watch 11 sails in sight middle part strong  
gales from SE heading NE by N latter part moderate  
heading S by W at 11 3 Boats for whales so ends

Wednesday the 9 First Part light winds from S heading S by W  
12 struck a whale got 2 boats stowed the whale  
went in the ice and we cut from him at 4 & the  
boats came on board vessel ship to the East middle  
and latter parts light winds employed repairing larboard  
boat and chasing whales and other ships duty so ends

Thursday the 10 First Part light winds from NW 3 boats  
off chasing whales 5 ships in sight finished the  
larboard boat at 4 PM the boats came on board  
with out success middle and latter parts pleasant at  
5 AM lowered for whales and chased them all day  
without success they are very wild so ends  
3 men off duty sick put out the larboard boat

at 4 AM 56 102 North Long by act 143 25 East  
Friday the 11 First Part Pleasant the boats off chasing  
whales and repairing bow boat at 4 PM  
took up the boats middle and latter parts pleasant  
with light winds from E heading S by E and NE by E empl  
oyd chasing whales all day with out success 5  
sails in sight bordering so ends  
No observation

Saturday the 12 First Part Pleasant with light winds from  
E heading S by E employed chasing whales without  
success 4 men off duty sick middle and latter parts  
brisk winds from S heading E employed chasing wha  
les and it is impossible to get past so ends

at 4 AM 56 16 North Long by act 143 00 East

Sunday the 13 First Part brisk winds from S heading S by W  
at 4 PM tacked ship to ENE employed chasing  
whales 4 sails in sight middle part brisk winds  
from SE at 3 PM veered ship to S by W latter part  
strong gales from E heading S by E fired 1st and  
sprinker under double reef topsails and a snow  
storm 3 sails in sight so ends

at 4 AM 55 50 North Long by act 143 20 East



Remarks Board Ship Rousseau of New Bedford

Monday the 14 First Part heavy gales from NE heading  
ESE at 1 PM close reef fore topsail at 6 PM  
and close reef the main split fore & mast the  
middle part strong gales from NE heading EY  
at 9 PM carried away the penit band of the  
topsail yard latter part strong gales from NE  
heading E with a now storm employed in ships duty  
Lat by obs 54.54 North Long by chro 145.25 East

Tuesday the 15 First Part strong gales from N heading E  
at 4 PM veered ship to W by N middle part strong gales  
from N heading NNE latter part pleasant  
all sail employed in ships duty 3 sails in sight  
Lat by obs 54.39 North Long by chro 143.44 East

Wednesday the 16 First Part Pleasant wind from NNE heading  
W by N at 2 PM veered ship to NNE at 3 spoke  
Bark Louisa Green 21 months 800 middle part  
pleasant heading NNE wind from NNE latter part  
pleasant wind from NNE strong NNE employed  
in ships duty 8 sails in sight so ends

Lat by obs 55.50 North Long by chro 143.50.30 East

Thursday the 17 First Part Pleasant with brisk winds from  
SE steering NNE employed in ships duty 5 sails in  
sight at 2 PM made long distance so ends  
saw 2 carcasses middle and latter part pleasant at  
4 PM lowered for whales all hands employed in  
using whales without success so ends

Lat by obs 56.14 North Long by chro 142.22 East

Friday the 18 First Part Pleasant with brisk winds from  
SE heading off and on the ice and chasing whales  
without success double reef the topsail and  
the watch middle part strong gales from SE heading  
and on the ice latter part the same steering out clear  
the ice spoke the cortes 20 months 1400 500 lbs  
employed in ships duty 10 sail in sight

Lat by obs 56.20 North Long by act 142.40 East

Saturday the 19 First Part strong gales from SE heading  
ENE employed in ships duty field fore topsail  
close reef the main middle part strong gales from  
SE at 12 PM veered ship to SEW latter part moderate  
heading SEW with a now storm 1 sail in sight

Lat by act 56.04 North Long by act 142.00 East



[99]

Resurrection



Remarks Board Ship Rousseau of New Bedford

Saturday the 26 First Part light winds from S E head  
J G W employed working threw the ice 30 sails  
in sight middle and latter parts brisk winds from  
S E at 10 AM came out of the ice thick and foggy  
employed in ships duty 5 sails in sight so ends

Lat by act 56 or North Long by act 40 or East

Sunday the 27 First Part strong gales from E S E heading  
N E at 1 PM spoke ship Cecero Manchester empty  
in ships duty middle and latter parts strong gale  
from E S E heading N E at 1 PM fore top  
sail and close reefed the main with a snow storm  
employed in ships duty nothing in sight so ends

Lat by act 56. 23 North Long by act 141. 30 East

Monday the 28 First Part strong gales from E S E head.  
N E at 2 PM veered ship to S employed in ships  
duty at 6 PM set fore topsail nothing in sight  
middle and latter parts light winds from S and S  
with a thick fog employed in ships duty one sail  
in sight under all sail so ends

Lat by act 56 or North Long by act 141 or East

Tuesday the 29 First Part light winds from E steering  
S under all sail with a thick fog for back  
in sight middle and latter parts pleasant with  
light winds from W S W heading S employed in  
ships duty ships and ~~into~~ ice a plenty in sight  
but no whales. so ends

Lat by act 55. 45 North Long by act 141. 20 East

Wednesday the 30 First Part Pleasant with light winds from  
W N W heading S W employed in ships duty  
28 sails in sight and one bow head middle  
part light over from E latter part strong gales from E  
heading N N E employed working out the ice and other ships  
duty 55 sails in sight under all sail so ends

Lat by obs 56. 24 North Long by act 141. 00 East

Thursday the 31 First Part strong gales from E N E heading S E  
employed in ships duty one bow head none ships then  
whales under all sail middle and latter parts plea-  
sant with light winds from E N E employed beating  
to windward at 10 AM lowered for a whale  
with out success so ends

Lat by obs 56. 40 North Long by obs 142. 20 East



Charles J Pope Master June 1855 [101]  
Monday June the First First Part Pleasant with light wind  
from ENE heading off and the ice employed  
in ships duty middle and latter parts pleasant  
wind from SSE employed working to the Eastward  
at 8 AM lowered for a while but did not strike at  
12 AM returned to the ship under all sail  
at by act 56° 30' North Long by act 143° 20' North  
Tuesday the 2 First Part light winds from S heading E by S  
employed in ships duty Janes island bearing W distance  
30 miles middle and latter parts light winds from E  
and SE with a rain storm employed in ships duty  
30 sails in sight under all sail so ends  
at by act 56° 35' North Long by act 144° 00' East  
Wednesday the 3 First Part Pleasant with light winds from  
W heading NNW employed in ships duty at 2  
PM spoke ship romana Blackamer 8 months 300  
middle and latter parts light winds from W heading  
NNW latter part wind from S heading W by W employed  
in ships duty forebarks in sight under all sail  
at by obs 56° 20' North Long by act 144° 20' East  
Thursday the 4 First Part Pleasant with brisk winds from  
WSE heading ENE employed in ships duty nothing  
in sight at 4 PM double reefed the topsails middle and  
latter parts brisk winds from SE heading off and  
on the ice employed in ships duty under double  
reefed topsails and a thick fog so ends  
at by obs 56° 00' North Long by act 144° 30' East  
Friday the 5 First Part Brisk winds from SE heading off  
and on the ice employed in ships duty nothing  
in sight still a thick fog middle and latter  
parts light winds from SE heading SSW with a thick  
fog employed in ships duty 2 sails in sight so ends  
at by act 55° 00' North Long by act 144° 20' East  
Saturday the 6 First Part light winds from SE heading  
SSW with a thick fog at 3 1/2 PM tacked ship  
to ENE at 6 tacked to SSW employed in ships  
duty 20 sails in sight middle and latter parts  
light winds from S heading off and on the ice  
employed in ships duty still thick and foggy  
at by act 55° 10' North Long by act 144° 00' East



Remarks Board Ship Rousseau of New Bedford

Thursday the 7 First Part light ayres and calms from SE  
employd in ships duty hullers in sight at 4 PM made  
sail heading SE middle and latter parts light ayres  
and calms heading in the ice saw a bar of ice  
employd in ships duty 2 men off duty with

Lat by act 55.50 North Long by act 144.20 East

Friday the 8 First Part light ayres and calms employd  
in ships duty 3 sails in sight so ends  
foggy middle and latter parts light ayres and  
foggy heading to the northward and Eastward  
employd in ships duty 13 sails in sight

Lat by act 56.00 North Long by act 144.40 East

Saturday the 9 First Part brisk winds from SE heading  
SEW employd in ships duty at 5 PM tacked  
ship to ENE still foggy the ice in sight  
first one light sails middle and latter parts  
winds from SE heading ENE at 8 PM double reefed  
the topsails latter part the same thick and rainy at  
11 AM went ship to Y employd in ships duty so ends

Lat by act 56.10 North Long by act 145.18 East

Sunday the 10 First Part Pleasant with brisk winds from  
W steering S under all sail nothing in sight employd  
in ships duty middle part moderate winds from  
W steering S by W employd in ships duty latter part by  
winds from N steering S by W under all sail

Lat by obs 55.00 North Long by obs 144.08.30 East

Monday the 11 First Part light winds from NNE steering S  
S W employd in ships duty nothing in sight at 4  
PM steered S W middle part light ayres from S  
ing S W at 11 PM left to main yard aback at 9 kept  
off S W latter part light winds from SE steering S W  
at 11 AM made the land kept off W so ends

Lat by obs 54.15 North Long by act 143.00 East

Tuesday the 12 First Part light from SE steering N employd  
in ships duty at 6 PM got chains up Cape Elizabeth  
bearing NW distance 4 miles middle and latter part  
light winds from SE steering NW W employd  
in ships duty 4 sails in sight so ends

Lat by act 54.00 North Long by act 142.30 East



[153]

Charles F. Pope Master June 1855

Wednesday the 13 First Part calm at 1 PM lowered 4 boats  
to tow the ship of at 5 came on board with  
a light breeze from S 2 canoes came a long  
side with more fish to trade middle and  
latter parts light breezes heading to the N<sup>W</sup> at 9 AM we  
bent main Tapsail at 12 bent it so ends

Lat by act 54° 25' North Long by act 142° 50' East

Thursday the 14 First Part light breezes from the Eastward heading  
to the Westward employed repairing main Tapsail  
at 4 PM bent it 8 sails in sight middle part by  
winds from S steering W<sup>N</sup>W and a thick fog at 2 AM  
run in the ice latter parts light winds from S<sup>W</sup>

Lat by act 54° 00' North Long by act 142° 30' East

Friday the 15 First Part light winds from W<sup>N</sup>W heading S at  
3½ tacked ship to NE employed in ships duty 4 sails  
in sight middle and latter parts light breezes  
from N<sup>N</sup>W steering W by S employed in ships  
duty 4 sails in sight and the ice cape marked  
bearing ESE distance 35 miles so ends

Lat by obs 54° 31' North Long by chro 141° 52' East

Saturday the 16 First Part Pleasant with light winds from  
NE steering SSW at 4 PM wind veered to S heading  
to westward middle and latter part pleasant with  
a light wind from S steering NE at 11 AM spoke  
ship sheffield <sup>Green</sup> of cold springs 8 months 200 cubits  
and 9 spars so ends employed in ships duty  
No observation

Sunday the 17 First Part Pleasant with light winds from  
S steering NNE employed in ships duty cape Elizabeth  
in sight bearing ESE distance 30 miles middle and  
latter parts brisk winds from SGE latter part  
steering N employed in ships duty so ends

Lat by obs 55° 39' North Long by chro 143° 09' East

Monday the 18 First Part Pleasant with moderate  
winds from W heading N<sup>N</sup>W employed in  
ships duty 10 sails in sight and the ice  
middle part light breezes from N to the Eastward at  
4 AM double reefed the Tapsail latter part light  
winds from ENE heading off and on the ice at 10  
AM picked up a barrel of stark and a homer <sup>of</sup> car  
so ends employed in ships duty under all sail

Lat by act 56° 40' North Long by act 143° 00' East



# Remarks Board Ship Rousseau of New Bedford

Tuesday the 19 First Part light ayres from N. N. W. heading N. E. employed in ships duty Jonas Island bearing N. by W. distance 15 miles middle and latter parts brisk winds from S. W. heading S. E. at daylight veered ship and steered N. stood around Jonas Island but saw nothing employed in ships duty so ends

Lat by act 56° 50 North Long by act 142° 50 East  
Wednesday the 20 First Part Pleasant with brisk winds from S. W. heading S. E. employed in ships duty nothing in sight middle and latter part pleasant with light winds from S. at 11 P.M. laced ship to W. S. W. employed in ships duty nothing in sight  
Lat by obs 55° 20 North Long by act 142° 25 East

Thursday the 21 First Part light winds from S. heading W. S. W. employed in ships duty at 4 P.M. set in a thick fog middle and latter parts light wind from S. heading S. W. employed in ships duty nothing in sight under all sail so ends

Lat by act 54° 50 North Long by act 142° 30 East

Friday the 22 First Part light winds from S. E. heading S. W. at 3 P.M. lowered for ripsacks at 5 P.M. took one at 8 got him to the ship and hooked on at 11 finished one set the net middle and latter parts brisk wind from S. E. heading E. employed cutting up the whale at 5 veered ship to S. W. under double reef topsails thick fog so ends

Lat by act 55° 45 North Long by act 142° 40 East

Saturday the 23 First Part brisk winds from S. E. heading S. W. employed in ships duty nothing in sight with a thick fog middle and latter parts pleasant with light winds from S. E. heading S. W. employed in ships duty nothing in sight so ends

Lat by obs 54° 50 North Long by obs 142° 01 East

Sunday the 24 First Part moderate winds from S. W. tacked ship to S. E. at 4 P.M. wind from N. W. steering S. W. employed in ships duty nothing in sight middle and latter parts pleasant with light winds from S. W. steering S. W. employed in ships duty ripsacks in sight under all sail so ends

Lat by act 54° 25 North Long by act 142° 50 East



[105]

Charles J Pope Master June 1855

Monday the 25 First Port light ayres from W at 12 $\frac{1}{2}$   
1 While till lower 3 boats for ripsacks struck and  
killed one at 6 took him to the ship at  
at 12 till finished cutting and set the water  
middle port calm latter part strong gales from  
NE heading ESE and NNE at 11 $\frac{1}{2}$  A.M.  
spoke her Majesty. Forget Deck so ends

Tuesday the 26 First Port strong gales from NE heading  
ESE employed in ships duty at 6 P.M. spoke  
her Majesty ship enough so ends middle  
and latter parts light winds from SE steering 9 $\frac{1}{2}$   
employed in ships duty under all sail cape  
mariah boring NE by N distance 40 miles so ends  
No observations

Wednesday the 27 First Port Pleasant with light winds  
from NNE steering SE at 2 P.M. started the  
works employed hoisting 3 sails in sight Thesetia  
Green came on Deck middle and latter parts  
calm employed hoisting and other ships duty so ends  
Lat by obs 53° 25' North Long by ~~obs~~ 142° 30' East

Thursday the 28 First Port light ayres from E heading  
to the west ward employed hoisting and other  
ships duty 4 sails in sight middle and latter parts  
pleasant with light winds from E heading 9 $\frac{1}{2}$   
employed hoisting ripsack at 12 till finished  
employed clearing up decks and other ships  
duty 3 sails in sight so ends  
No observations

Friday the 29 First Port light winds from E heading 9 $\frac{1}{2}$   
9 $\frac{1}{2}$  W at 1 P.M. saw bow heads lower 3 boats  
but did not strike at 3 came on board at 6 $\frac{1}{2}$  A.M.  
lowered and struck one killed one at 4 $\frac{1}{2}$  con-  
to in 10 fathoms of water all hands emp-  
loyed getting ready for cutting at 2 till commenced  
cutting at 4 finished with a fair storm so ends

Saturday the 30 First Port moderate wind from E and  
thick weather employed coopersing oyl and  
hoisting 3 sails in sight middle and latter  
parts pleasant with light winds from NNE  
employed hoisting and chasing whales  
but did not get any thing so ends



Remarks board Ship Rousseau of New Bedford  
Sunday the 1<sup>st</sup> First Part Pleasant with light wind  
from E employed and chasing whales at 8 P.M.  
the boats came on board and set the ~~middle~~  
middle and latter parts pleasant with light wind  
from S ~~heading~~ employed boyling at 7 P.M. &  
3 boats in shore for whales but did not strike

Monday the 2<sup>nd</sup> First Part brisk wind from S S E at 1 P.M.  
the boats came on board all hands employed  
coopering oil at 4 P.M. took the anchor heaving  
off and the land middle part strong gale from  
S heading off and on the land latter part light  
from S W heading W N W at 9 P.M. came to in 8  
fathoms of water employed breaking to stow oil  
So ends

Tuesday the 3<sup>rd</sup> First Part Brisk wind from N E at 1 P.M.  
took the anchor at 2 spoke the britch ship empty  
all hands employed stowing oil middle part light  
winds from N W heading N E at 11 P.M. finished stowing  
oil latter part strong gale from E S E heading N E  
under double reef main topsail and foresail  
with a thick rain storm so ends

Wednesday the 4<sup>th</sup> First Part strong gales from E S E at  
1 P.M. veered ship to S by W employed in ships  
duty at 4 P.M. close reef main topsail  
middle part strong gales from E heading S at 1 P.M.  
set fore topsail latter part moderate wind  
from N W heading S W employed in ships duty  
under all sail 4 sails in sight so ends

Thursday the 5<sup>th</sup> First Part strong gales from W heading  
S W at 2 Double reefed the topsails and veered  
ship to N by W at 5 P.M. bent a new mizen  
sail and close reefed it middle and latter part  
brisk winds from N W heading W S W employed in  
ships duty under all sail 4 sails in sight so ends

Friday the 6<sup>th</sup> First Part brisk winds from S W heading  
S S E and W N W with a rain storm at 1 P.M.  
spoke the endeavour Halsey at 4 P.M. veered ship  
of the ice middle and latter parts pleasant  
with light winds from S W employed working  
up under the land 5 sails in sight so ends



[107]

Charles I Pope Master July 1855

Saturday the 4 First Part Pleasant with light ayres from  
S W employed working up under the land at  
6 P M hauld a back nothing in sight middle  
and latter parts pleasant at 4 A M came to in  
8 fathoms of water sent 3 boats in shore to cruise  
for whales employed coopersing oil so ends

Sunday the 8 First Part Pleasant employed stowing oil  
at 3½ P M the bow boat came on shore the  
other 2 stopped on shore middle and latter  
parts strong gales from W at 4 A M sent  
a boat on shore with provisions employed in  
ships duty 3 boats away from the ship  
so ends

Monday the 9 First Part strong gales from W employed  
in ships duty at 5½ P M the boats came  
a long scube took them up and set the wa-  
ter middle and latter parts pleasant with  
light winds at 4 A M lowered fore boats for  
whales all the boat off in chase of whales

Tuesday the 10 First Part light ayres from S all 4  
boats off in chase of whales with out  
success mid and latter parts pleasant  
with light winds from S all hands emp-  
loyd chasing whales and other ships  
Duty ~~set~~ the larboard and waist boat  
still off in pursuit of whales at 11 A M  
a boat and 10 men from the adulie came a long  
id set a drift by the Cape 2 we took on board

Wednesday the 11 First Part light winds from S all 4  
boats off chasing whales and other ships  
duty middle and latter parts brisk  
winds from S all 4 boats off chasing  
whales at 10 A M the larboard and  
waist boats came on board been gone  
3 days with out success so ends

Thursday the 12 First Part strong gales from at 1 P M took  
the anchor and steered N W under double reef  
topsails middle and latter parts light winds  
and bafsin with fog and rain steering  
W N W employed in ships duty under all  
sail at 11½ fired the light sails 3 sails  
in sight No observation



Remarks Board Ship Reussan of New Bedford

Friday July the 13 First Part light winds from S W head  
W N W employed in ships duty 3 sails in sight  
middle part light winds and baffled from E with  
thick fog latter part light winds from S steering  
W N W employed in ships duty 2 sails in sight  
Leat by obs 55.04 North Long by acct. 141 & 20 East

Saturday the 14 First Part Pleasant with light air  
from N N W heading W employed in ships  
duty nothing in sight middle and latter  
parts brisk winds from N heading N E  
and W by N under topsails with a thick fog  
employed in ships duty so ends

Sunday the 15 First Part brisk winds from N head-  
ing N E and W by N with a thick fog em-  
ployed in ships duty under topsails middle  
and latter parts light winds from N E heading  
N N W at 2 o'clock went ship to E by S at 4 went ship  
to N N W with a thick rain storm we have  
been 3 days with out an observation so ends

Monday the 16 First Part light winds from N E head-  
N N W employed in ships duty nothing in sight  
still a rising middle and latter parts light air  
from N heading E and N W by W employed in ships duty  
under all sail nothing in sight 3 mate off  
duty sick No observation

Tuesday the 17 First Part light winds from N heading W  
N employed in ships duty at 6 P M spoke ship  
~~Sub Packmen~~ Cokran 8 months 3 whales middle  
and latter parts brisk winds from N W and N  
heading N N E and E N E at 10 o'clock tacked ship to  
W employed in ships duty thick and rainy so ends  
No observation

Wednesday the 18 First Part Moderat winds from N N E  
heading N W employed in ships duty one  
in sight middle and latter parts pleasant  
with light winds from N W heading N N E  
employed in ships duty 3 sails in sight and  
3 curcates under all sail so ends

Leat by obs 56.54 North Long by acct 128.38 East



[109]

Charles J Pope Master July 1855 J.

Thursday the 19 First Part Pleasant with light winds from N.E. heading N.W. employed in ships duty 2 sail in sight 3 mate came on deck middle part calm latter part light breeze from S heading E by S foggy employed in ships duty so ends  
No observation

Friday the 20 First Part light winds from S & E heading E and foggy employed in ships duty at 5 Bell heard a warg at 6 P.M. rose anchors lowered 3 boats with out success at 9 came on board and took up the boats middle and latter part pleasant at 5 Bell lowered 3 boats at 9 & M struck a whale and killed him the boats off with the whale so ends  
No observation

Saturday the 21 First Part pleasant at 1 P.M. took the whale to the ship at 2 hooked on all hands employed cutting at 8 P.M. finished and set the watch middle and latter part pleasant with calms employed clearing up decks and baying winds  
No observation

Sunday the 22 First Part calm employed baying at 2 P.M. lowered for whales with out success at 6 P.M. the boats came on board and set the watch middle and latter part pleasant with light winds from N.E. at 1 P.M. took ship to N.W. at 4 P.M. had a thunder squall at 9 spoke Eliza Adams haws 350 employed baying so ends  
No observation

Monday the 23 First Part Pleasant with light winds from N.E. heading E & E employed baying and other ships duty 8 sails in sight middle and latter part pleasant with light wind from N.E. heading off and on the land employed baying  
No observation

Tuesday the 24 First Part Pleasant with moderate winds from N.E. heading E & E employed baying and other ships duty 21 sails in sight middle and latter part brisk wind from N.E. heading N.W. and a rain storm employed in ships duty and baying at 11 Bell finished at 4 spoke ship William Bager of N.B. Brady nothing in sight



Remarks Board Ship Rousseau of New Bedford  
Wednesday the 25 First Part brisk winds from NE heading  
NNE at 6 PM veered ship to NNE employed  
in ships duty middle and latter parts pleasant  
with brisk winds from NE heading off and the  
land all hands employed stowing down oil

Thursday the 26 First Part light winds from NE heading  
ENE all hands employed stowing down oil at 4  
PM finished and made sail 4 sails in sight  
middle and latter parts brisk winds from NE  
heading NNE at 5 PM veered ship to ESE em-  
ployed in ships duty 6 sails in sight so ends

Friday the 27 First Part Pleasant with light winds from  
NE heading NNE thick and hazy employed  
in ships duty 6 sails in sight steering NNE  
middle and latter parts calm and light breeze  
from S heading ENE and foggy employed in ship  
duty nothing in sight under all sail so ends

Saturday the 28 First Part Pleasant with light winds from  
NE heading NNE at 4 PM tacked ship to SE  
employed in ships duty 4 sails in sight middle and  
latter parts brisk winds from NE heading ENE on  
NNE thick and very foggy fold the light sails at  
12 PM at 4 1/2 PM double reefed fore topsail  
employed in ships duty 2 sails in sight

Sunday the 29 First Part brisk winds from NE heading  
NNE employed in ships duty at 2 PM lowered fore  
whales with out success at 6 Took up the boats  
middle and latter parts light breeze and calm  
wind from S heading ENE and WSE employed  
in ships duty thick fog so ends

Monday the 30 First Part thick fog and light wind from  
S heading ENE at 4 PM tacked ship to WSE  
ran whales and it came in foggy middle and  
latter parts calm at 4 PM lowered fore whales with  
success the watch employed searching and doing  
nothing in sight so ends

No observation



[117]

Charles I Pope Master July 1855

Tuesday the 31 First Port light cyres from ENE heading  
N employed scraping board at 7 PM tacked  
ships to SE & sails in sight middle part calm  
latter part light winds from S W steering NE  
with a thick fog employed in ships duty so ends

Wednesday August the 1 First Port light winds from S steering  
NE with a thick fog employed in ships duty  
at 6 AM saw 2 sails middle part light winds  
from NE heading ESE at 5 AM veered ship  
to N by W latter part strong gales from NE  
steering off W for whales lowered 3 boats but  
did not strike at 12 AM came on board and  
veered ship to E so ends

Thursday the 2 First Port strong gales from NE head-  
ing E by S at 1 PM doubled reef the topsails  
at 4 veered ship to N N W held the mainsail  
middle part heavy gales from NE heading E and N N  
W latter part more moderate still thick and rainy  
employed in ships duty saw 2 whales so ends

Friday the 3 First Port brisk winds from NE heading  
E by S employed in ships duty made sail at 4 PM  
veered ship to N N W at 6 spoke Massachusetts of N. F.  
Nickerson 1700 barrels so ends middle and latter parts  
light cyres from NE and from off and from  
N heading ESE employed washing board so ends  
with a thick fog

Saturday the 4 First Port Pleasant with light cyres from  
E heading S E employed washing board and other  
ships duty & sails in sight still a thick fog  
middle part calm latter parts light wind from S  
at 8 AM lowered for whales at 10 AM struck and  
parted a line & sails in sight so ends

Sunday the 5 First Port Pleasant with light winds from  
S heading W S W at 3 PM struck a matter <sup>up</sup>  
and at 4 PM lost him in a thick fog at 10 1/2  
AM the boats came on board and set the watch middle  
part calm with a thick fog latter part the  
same heading off and on the land with  
a thick fog so ends



Remarks Board Ship Rousseau of New Bedford  
Monday the 6 First Part light airs and thick fog  
heading E by S at 4 P.M. tacked ship to N.N.W. em-  
ployed in ships duty middle and latter part light  
winds from N.E. heading E by S at 8 P.M. veered  
to N.N.W. with a thick fog at 10 P.M. veered  
ship to E.S.E. employed in ships duty so ends

Tuesday the 7 First Part brisk wind from N.E. at 2 P.M.  
veered ship to N.N.W. employed in ships duty  
at 6 P.M. tacked ship to E.S.E. and fired the light sa-  
middle and latter part strong gales from N.E. heading  
E.S.E. and N.N.W. under double reefed topsails and  
sail employed in ships duty still foggy so ends

Wednesday the 8 First Part strong gales from N.E. heading E.S.E.  
with thick weather under double reefed topsails  
at 4 P.M. veered ship to N.N.W. middle and latter  
part strong gales from N.E. heading off and on  
the land with a thick rain storm employed in  
ships duty under double reefed topsails so ends

Thursday the 9 First Part strong gales from N.E. heading  
E.S.E. at 4 P.M. veered ship to N.N.W. and set the  
topsail 2 sails in sight middle and latter part  
strong gales from N.E. at 8 P.M. tacked ship to E.S.E.  
at 1 P.M. tacked ship to N.N.W. latter part more  
moderate made sail employed repairing fly jib  
saw one whale

Friday the 10 First Part light winds and foggy from  
N.E. heading E.S.E. employed repairing fly jib nothing  
in sight under all sail middle and latter part  
light airs and calm without a thick fog em-  
ployed in ships duty nothing in sight so ends

Saturday the 11 First Part light airs from S.E. heading N.  
employed in ships duty one sail in sight. Weather  
and hazy middle and latter part light winds  
from S.E. heading N.E. at 6 P.M. lowered  
boats for whales and chased until 12 P.M.  
without success and returned to the ship so  
still hazy and foggy so ends



[113]

Charles T. Pope Master August 1855

Monday the 12 First Part light winds from S E heading  
N E employed in ships duty one whale and  
sails in sight middle and latter part brisk  
winds from S E heading E N E at 5 P M lowered for <sup>all</sup> work  
with out success at 10 come on board still foggy  
employed in ships duty 2 sails in sight so ends

Monday the 13 First Part Pleasant at 12 P M lowered 4 Boats  
for whales at 2 struck and killed one at 5 P M  
hooked on set 10 finished employed clearing up  
decks at 5 P M started the works middle and  
latter part pleasant with light eyes from  
N E heading N N W and S E employed boiling on  
other ships duty 4 sails in sight so ends

1 Whale

Tuesday the 14 First Part Pleasant with light eyes from  
S E heading N E employed boiling and other ships  
duty at 6 P M lowered 3 boats for whales without  
success middle and latter part light eyes from  
S W heading N E and S E employed boiling and  
other ships duty still foggy so ends

Wednesday the 15 First Part Pleasant with light winds  
from S steering N E employed boiling nothing  
in sight middle and latter part pleasant with  
light winds from S and S W and N W steering N E  
employed boiling and other ships duty nothing  
in sight under all sail so ends

Lat by obs 56° 13 North Long by obs 138° 30 East

Thursday the 16 First Part Pleasant with light winds  
from S W steering N E employed boiling at 6  
P M finished nothing in sight wind from  
N W steering S W middle part brisk winds from  
N steering S W furl the light sails and double reef  
the topsails later part heavy gales from N furl the  
the fore topsail and close reef the main so ends

Friday the 17 First Part strong gales from N heading  
E N E at 2 P M veered ship to N W by W employed  
in ships duty nothing in sight middle part strong  
gales from N E heading E S E latter part moderate  
heading N N W all hands employed stowing oil  
oil and other ships duty so ends



Remarks Board Ship Russell of New Bedford  
Saturday the 18 First Part light ayres from W heading N  
all hands employed stowing oil and other ships  
duty 2 sails in night middle and latter parts pleasant  
heading W N W employed scraping barn at 9 still  
lowered 3 boats for whales so ends

Sunday the 19 First Part light winds from W heading  
off and on the land 4 boats off chasing whales  
with out success at 4 P.M. came on board and  
took up the boats middle and latter part light  
ayres from S at 4 still lowered 4 boats for  
whales with out success for there are as wild a  
march pairs so ends chasing

Monday the 20 First Part light ayres and calm  
all hands employed chasing whales from  
daylight until dark with out success 8  
ships in sight chasing middle part squally with  
rain latter part pleasant at 4 still lowered for  
whales with out success so ends

Tuesday the 21 First Part Pleasant with light winds from  
S all hands employed chasing whales at 8 P.M.  
struck and drew from him took up the boats  
and bent a new fore topsail middle and latter  
parts pleasant with light ayres from S W  
at 6 still lowered for whales at 11 P.M. took  
up the boats so ends

Wednesday the 22 First Part strong winds from S W heading  
W N W at 12 P.M. still lowered 3 boats for  
whales at 4 P.M. struck a whale and had  
stove cut the time employed getting out a boat  
middle and latter parts pleasant with light ay.  
at 10 still lowered for whales so ends

Thursday the 23 First Part Moderate winds from NE at  
hands off chasing whales without success  
at 4 P.M. took up the boats middle and latter  
part light winds from NE at 10 P.M. tacked  
ship to ESE at 1 P.M. tacked ship to NNW  
employed in ships duty 8 sails in night but  
not a whale to day to be seen so ends



[115]

Charles J Pope Master August 1855

Friday the 24 First Part Pleasant with light ayres and  
calm employd in ships duty 7 sails in sight  
but no whales to day middle and latter parts  
pleasant with light winds from S E heading  
S W at 5 AM veerd ship to E employd in  
ships duty saw a whale 9 sails in sight

Saturday the 25 First Part Pleasant at 1 PM lowered 3 boats  
for whales but did not strike at 4 took up the  
boats middle part light winds from N E and rainy  
heading E S E at 3 1/2 AM veerd ship to N W by N with  
strong gales fired the light sails employd in  
sight by obs <sup>ships</sup> duty 5 sails in sight so ends  
Latitude Long by act 43° 20' East

Sunday the 26 First Part strong gales from N N E at 1 PM  
double reefed the topsails and veerd ship to  
E and fired 1st and sparker 4 sails in sight  
middle part light winds from W heading S W  
at 4 AM veerd ship to N with brisk gales from  
W N N heading N double reefed the topsails so ends

Monday the 27 First Part Brisk gales from N W W heading  
W employd in ships duty 7 sails in sight but  
no whales under double reefed topsails middle  
and latter parts light ayres from N N W emp  
loyd in ships duty nothing in sight under  
all sail 5 sails in sight so ends

Tuesday the 28 First Part Pleasant with light ayres  
from E heading S and N N E employd in ships  
duty 5 sails in sight under all sail middle  
and latter parts pleasant with light ayres emp  
loyd in ships duty 12 sails in sight so ends

Wednesday the 29 First Part Pleasant with light ayres  
from S W heading N N E employd in ships duty  
at 4 PM lowered 4 boats for a bow head with  
out success 12 sails in sight middle and latter  
part pleasant with light winds from W  
heading N by E employd in ships duty 12 sail  
in sight under all sail so ends



Remarks Bord Ship Rousseau of New Bedford  
Thursday the 30 First Part Pleasant with light winds from S steering NE at 5 P.M. spoke Thomas Nye Smith 10 miles 700 middle and latter part pleasant with light winds from S.W. employed in ships duty 10 sails in sight under all sail so ends

Friday the 31 First Part Pleasant with light winds from S steering N.E. employed in ships duty at 4 P.M. got the starboard chain and anchor off the bow at 4 P.M. came to in 4 fathoms of water in middle and latter part pleasant at 4 P.M. sent 12 men in to cut and get off wood and other ships duty so ends getting off wood

Saturday the 1 First Part Pleasant all hands employ got off wood at 1 P.M. Christian Schuyler Descended lower for a whale but did not strike middle and latter part pleasant at 4 P.M. two boats went in for wood at 9 lowered and struck and killed a whale all hands employed having

1 Whale  
parted from  
under

Sunday the 2 First Part Pleasant all hands employed towing at 5 anchored the whale at 4 P.M. let go 2 anchors at 5 P.M. Christian Schuyler came on board at 8½ P.M. parted from the whale and towed until 2 P.M. and anchored again went on board at 4 blowing heavy at 9 sent in for 2 of wood Jerry Leake Wm Gordon Henry Wright entered at 11 took the anchor and left port so ends

Monday the 3 First Part Pleasant all hands employed stowed anchor and chains and looking for our whale without success at 8 P.M. gave him up middle and latter part pleasant with brisk wind from W.N.W. heading to S.W. employed in ships duty 5 sails in sight so ends

Tuesday the 4 First Part Pleasant at 1 P.M. kept off N.E. employed in ships duty under all sail nothing in sight middle and latter part pleasant with light winds from S.W. steering E.N.E. employed repairing boat and other ships duty nothing in sight under all sail so ends



Charles J Pope Master September 1855

Wednesday the 5<sup>th</sup> First Part Pleasant with light winds from S W steering E N E at 3 P M spoke ship Mary Prosser Hu  
X Ford 23 months 2100 employed in ships duty middle  
and latter parts brisk winds from N W head  
ding N E employed repairing boat and other  
ships duty nothing in sight so ends  
Lat obs 57° 43' North Longy by acct 140 East

Thursday the 6<sup>th</sup> First Part brisk winds from N W steering N  
E employed in ships duty kitters in sight and  
one sail middle and latter parts pleasant with  
light winds from W S W steering N E employed in  
ships duty and repairing harbored boat nothing  
in sight under all sail so ends  
Lat by obs 58° 10' North Longy by acct 144 East

Friday the 7<sup>th</sup> First Part Pleasant with light winds from  
N W steering N N E employed in ships duty the  
day in sight and one sail middle and latter  
parts pleasant with light winds from S W  
steering N E employed in ships duty and repairing  
boat 3 sails in sight under all sail so ends  
Lat by obs 59° 07' North Longy by acct 145 East

Saturday the 8<sup>th</sup> First Part Pleasant with light winds from  
S steering N E & employed in ships duty 4 sail  
in sight a boyling Henry Trot off duty sick  
middle and latter parts pleasant with light  
winds from S E at 3 P M the boats went in shore  
for whorbes employed in ships duty so ends

Sunday the 9<sup>th</sup> First Part brisk winds from S E heading  
off and on the land at 4 P M the boats  
came on board without success so middle and  
latter part pleasant with light winds from  
S W at 3 P M sent the boats in for whales  
So

Monday the 10<sup>th</sup> First Part Pleasant with light  
winds from N E employed chasing whales  
at 6 P M the boats came off middle and  
latter parts pleasant with light winds  
from N E at 3 P M sent the boat in  
for whales employed heading off and on  
so ends No observation



Remarks Board Ship Rousseau of New Bedford  
Tuesday the 11<sup>th</sup> First Port Pleasant with light winds from S.  
employed working ship at 2 P.M. the boats came  
off with out success middle port light wind  
from S.W. at 3 P.M. 4 boats went in shore latter  
port heavy gales from N. at 8 P.M. the boats came  
off it blowing a gale of wind close reefed main  
top sail fore and main heading to W.N.W.

Wednesday the 12<sup>th</sup> First Port heavy gales from N. heading to  
N.W. under close reef main top sail employed  
in ships duty middle port strong gales from N.  
latter port more moderate heading N. employed  
in ships duty at 11 P.M. saw bowheads so ended

Thursday the 13<sup>th</sup> First Port Pleasant with light winds from  
S.W. at 12 P.M. lowered 4 Boats without  
success a boat for a 3 brothers that was be-  
hind in a gale of wind middle and latter  
ports pleasant with light eyes from S.W.  
at 3 P.M. sent in 4 boats for whale  
all hands employed chasing whale so ended

Friday the 14<sup>th</sup> First Port Pleasant with light eyes and  
calm the ship got drifted off the boat  
stopped on shore middle and latter ports  
pleasant with light eyes and calms  
all hands employed chasing whale  
without success so ended

Saturday the 15<sup>th</sup> First Port Pleasant with light eyes  
from S.W. steering E.N.E. all hands employed  
chasing whale at 8 P.M. the boats came  
off 15 mile middle port brisk winds  
from N. heading E.N.E. at 4 P.M. were  
ship to W.N.W. latter ports pleasant at 6 P.M.  
sent in 4 boats for whales so ended

Sunday the 16<sup>th</sup> First Port Pleasant with moderate wind  
from S.E. employed chasing whales at 4 P.M. stored  
boat came on board the other 3 stopped on shore  
middle and latter ports pleasant employed  
chasing whales with out success the ship  
standing off and on the land with a  
light wind from N.E.



Charles T Pope Master September 1855  
Monday the 17 First Port Pleasant with light air  
from N the ship heading off and the land  
3 boats on shore middle and latter parts  
heavy gales from N.W the ship under close  
reeft topsails 3 boats on shore wind bound  
no whales in sight so ends

Tuesday the 18 First Port more moderate employed  
working ship up to the land middle and  
latter parts pleasant with brisk winds from  
N heading off and on the land 3 boats  
off cruising for whales but did not  
strike so ends under all sail

Wednesday the 19 First Port Pleasant with light air  
N.E heading G.E at 4 P.M the boats came  
on board at 5 P.M bent a new main  
top sail middle and latter parts pleasant  
with light winds from N.E at 10 A.M spoke  
ship Mariak Theresa Davis 12 months 900 so ends

Thursday the 20 First Port brisk winds from E.N.E  
heading G.E by G employed in ships duty nothing  
in sight under topsails and courses  
middle and latter parts brisk winds and hail  
squalls from N.E heading G.E employed in  
ships duty 2 sails in sight so ends  
Lat by obs 54.55 North Long by act 140 East

Friday the 21 First Port brisk winds from N.E heading  
E.S.E employed in ships duty 2 sails in sight  
ran the chain below middle and latter parts  
strong gales and thick weather from E.N.E  
heading G.E at 10 A.M veer ship to N  
employed in ships duty nothing in sight

Saturday the 22 First Port strong gales and thick  
weather from E.N.E heading N employed  
in ships duty middle part strong gales  
from E heading N.W under double reefed top  
sails latter part more moderate made an  
sail with a heavy sea on employed in  
ships duty nothing in sight so ends  
No observations



Remarks Board Ship *Rossman* of New Bedford  
Sunday the 23 First Port light winds and rainy  
4 PM furl'd the light sails nothing in sight  
middle and latter parts brisk winds from N  
heading ESE employ'd in ships duty at 11 PM  
At double reef'd the topsails raising so  
No observation

Monday the 24 First Port strong gales from  
E heading ENE at 2 PM furl'd fore and  
sprinkles at 3 fore and main topsails and  
said close reef'd the main blowing fresh  
middle and latter parts strong gales from N  
heading to ESE under close reef'd main tops  
Employ'd in ships duty so ends  
Lat by obs 57° 07' North Long by chro 149° 44' East  
Tuesday the 25 First Port strong gales from N heading  
ESE at 4 PM kept off I and made sail so  
ends nothing in sight middle and latter parts  
brisk winds from NNE steering SESE employ'd  
repairing bow boat and other ships duty so ends  
Lat by obs 55° 58' North Long by chro 150° 23' East

Wednesday the 26 First Port Pleasant with light winds  
NNE steering SESE employ'd reducing the fore  
and repairing bow boat at 4 PM lowered for  
night whale did not strike middle and latter  
parts pleasant with light winds from NNE  
steering SESE employ'd repairing boat and  
other ships duty nothing in sight  
Lat by obs 55° 15' North Long by chro 151° 43' East

Thursday the 27 First Port Pleasant with light airs  
from NW steering SESE employ'd in ships  
duty nothing in sight middle and latter parts  
light airs from NW steering SESE employ'd  
in ships duty nothing in sight under all sail  
Lat by obs 54° 50' North Long by act 152° 20' East

Friday the 28 First Port Pleasant with light airs  
from NW steering SESE employ'd in ships duty  
2 sails in sight at 4 PM lowered for whales  
did not strike middle and latter parts light  
winds from SESE heading E at 10 PM lowered  
struck and kill'd a right whale at 12 PM  
took him to the ship so ends 4 sails in  
sight so



[21]

Charles I Pope Master Sept 1855  
Saturday the 29 First Part Pleasant all hands employed getting  
a whale a long rig at 2 PM commenced cutting  
at 5 finished and made sail bedding & one  
sail in sight middle and latter parts plea-  
sant with light winds from S W steering  
S E employed in ships duty nothing in sight  
No observation

Sunday the 30 First Part Pleasant with light winds from  
S W steering S E employed in ships duty nothing  
in sight middle and latter part pleasant  
with light breeze from W steering S E employed  
in ships duty one sail in sight so ends  
Lat by obs 53° 40 North Long by acct 154° 00 East

Monday the First October First Part Pleasant with light  
winds from N E heading S E at 1 PM lowered  
3 boats for whales did not strike at 4½ PM  
the boats came on board middle and latter <sup>parts</sup>  
brisk winds and squally with rain from E  
and N E heading E S E and N N E so ends  
No observation

Tuesday the 2 First Part brisk winds from N N W ste-  
ering S S E employed in ships duty nothing in  
sight under double reefed topsails Thick and  
~~very~~ middle part strong gales from N heading N  
N W fell fore and mizen topsail at 6 PM  
commenced boiling latter part strong gales from  
N W heading N N W employed boiling so ends  
Lat by obs 52° 48 North Long by acct 153° 33 East

Wednesday the 3 First Part strong gales and squally  
from N N W heading S W employed boiling  
nothing in sight at 4 PM kept off S by E & E  
rain and hail squalls middle part strong gales  
from N W steering S by E & E employed boiling  
latter part more moderate wind from N  
heading W by N employed boiling 2 sails in sight

Thursday the 4 First Part Pleasant with moderate wind  
from N steering S S E at 2 PM finished boil-  
ing 2 sails in sight middle and latter part  
light winds from N W and W steering S S E  
at daylight commenced stowing down oil and  
other ships duty nothing in sight so ends  
Lat by obs 50° 28 North Long by acct 155° 23 East



Remarks Bord Ship Rousseau of New Bedford  
Friday the 5<sup>th</sup> First Port Pleasant with light winds from  
S<sup>W</sup> steering S<sup>E</sup> & employed stowing oil at 6 P.  
finished the load in sight and wore sail at  
7 AM stood S<sup>E</sup> middle part brisk winds from S<sup>E</sup>  
at 12 wore ship to S<sup>W</sup> at 3 wore ship to S<sup>E</sup> and wore  
sail latter part strong gales from S<sup>W</sup> steering  
S<sup>E</sup> under double reefed topsails so ends

Lat by obs 44° 35' North Long by chro 155° 33' East  
Saturday the 6<sup>th</sup> First Port brisk winds from S<sup>W</sup> steering  
S<sup>E</sup> & E at 12 till past the island of Annapolis  
middle and latter parts strong gales from S<sup>W</sup>  
steering S<sup>E</sup> & employed in ships duty nothing in sight  
Lat by obs 47° 50' North Long by chro 159° 19' East

Sunday the 7<sup>th</sup> First Port strong gales from S<sup>W</sup> steering  
S<sup>E</sup> & employed in ships duty nothing in sight  
under all sail middle and latter part plea  
ant with moderate winds from S<sup>W</sup> steering  
S<sup>E</sup> & employed in ships duty nothing in sight  
under all sail so ends

Lat by obs 46° 45' North Long by chro 162° 04' East  
Monday the 8<sup>th</sup> First Port Pleasant with light winds  
from S heading S<sup>E</sup> & employed in ships duty  
nothing in sight middle part strong gales from  
S<sup>E</sup> heading S latter part strong gales from  
S<sup>E</sup> heading S<sup>E</sup> & employed in ships duty nothing  
in sight full fore and main top gaskets  
Lat by obs 46° 47' North Long by act 165° 00' East

Tuesday the 9<sup>th</sup> First Port strong gales from S<sup>E</sup> heading  
S<sup>E</sup> & employed in ships duty nothing in sight  
full the light sails middle part light S  
from S<sup>E</sup> at 9 PM wore ship to S latter part  
brisk winds from N steering S<sup>E</sup> & employed in  
ships duty foggy and rain so ends  
No observation

Wednesday the 10<sup>th</sup> First Port moderate winds from N  
steering S<sup>E</sup> & employed in ships duty nothing in  
sight under all sail middle and latter part  
light breeze and baffled with thick and heavy  
weather employed in ships duty nothing in  
sight under all sail so ends  
No observation



Charles I Pope Master October 1855 [123]  
Thursday the 11 First Part light ayres from ESE heading  
NE employed in ships duty nothing in sight under  
all sail middle and latter parts light winds from  
N heading ESE employed in ships duty thick and  
rainy nothing in sight under all sail so ends  
Leat by act 45.26 North Long by act 169 at East  
Friday the 12 First Part brisk winds from ENE heading  
SE employed in ships duty nothing in sight  
under all sail middle and latter parts brisk  
winds from ENE heading SE employed in ships  
duty at 11 AM furl'd the light sails and double  
reeft fore and mizen topsail nothing in sight  
thick and rainy No observation  
Saturday the 13 First Part strong gales from ENE heading  
SE at 2 PM shortened sail at 3 1/2 furl'd fore topsail  
and close reef'd main and mizen topsail thick  
rain storm middle and latter parts heavy gale  
from NNE heading E and ESE at 9 PM furl'd  
mizen topsail and foresail thick rain storm  
Leat by obs 46 North Long by obs 167 at East  
Sunday the 14 First Part heavy gales from NNE  
heading E employed in ships duty at 4 PM  
set foresail and mizen topsail nothing in  
sight middle and latter parts more moderate at  
fore topsail latter part main all sail heading  
SE employed in ships duty at 11 1/2 AM  
tackled ship to NE by E so ends  
Leat by obs 43.54 North Long by obs 169 at East  
Monday the 15 First Part strong gales from SE  
heading NESE employed in ships duty nothing  
in sight at 4 PM furl'd fly jib middle part  
brisk winds from SE heading ENE furl'd the light  
sails and double reef'd the topsail latter part strong  
gales from SSE heading E furl'd fore topsail and  
Leay'd the ship to employed in ships duty so ends  
Tuesday the 16 First Part heavy gales from SE heading  
SE thick and rainy under main and mizen  
topsails and foresail employed in ships duty  
middle part brisk winds from SE and W and NNE  
made sail latter part light ayres from NNE  
steering E by S employed repairing fly jib so ends  
nothing in sight dark and lowering  
No observation



# Remarks Board Ship Rousseau of New Bedford

Wednesday the 17 First Port light cyres from N<sup>W</sup> steering  
E by S employed in ships duty nothing in sight  
thick and rainy under all sail aboard off duty  
sick middle port light cyres from N<sup>W</sup> steering  
E by S latter port brisk winds from N<sup>E</sup> heading  
E by E employed in ships duty under all sail  
thick and rainy so ends

Thursday the 18 First Port strong gales from E heading  
S by E at 2 P.M. furl'd the light sails one  
double reef the topsails middle port light  
cyres from S<sup>W</sup> steering E by S latter port strong  
gales from S<sup>W</sup> steering E by S employed in ships  
duty thick and foggy nothing in sight so ends  
No observation

Friday the 19 First Port strong gales from S<sup>W</sup> steering  
employed in ships duty at 5 P.M. furl'd the light  
sails middle port strong gales from S<sup>W</sup> steering  
E latter port brisk winds from N<sup>W</sup> steering  
E with a rain storm employed in ships duty  
under all sail nothing in sight so ends  
No observation

Saturday 20 First Port brisk winds from N<sup>W</sup> steering  
E employed in ships duty nothing in sight  
middle and latter ports strong gales from S<sup>W</sup> steering  
E employed in ships duty under all sail  
nothing in sight aboard Monitor off duty sick  
Lat by obs 40.07 North Long by chro 179.18 East

Sunday 21 First Port strong gales from N<sup>W</sup> steering  
E employed in ships duty nothing in sight  
under all sail nothing in sight middle port  
strong gales from N<sup>W</sup> steering E employed in  
ships duty latter port moderate wind from W  
steering E employed in ships duty nothing in sight  
Lat by obs 40.00 North Long by chro 176.30 West

Monday the 22 First Port moderate winds from W and N<sup>W</sup>  
steering E with cloudy weather employed in ships duty  
under all sail middle and latter ports strong gales  
from S<sup>W</sup> steering E by S at 2 P.M. furl'd the  
light sails and double reef the topsails at 6  
furl'd mainsail and jib nothing in sight

Lat by obs 38.40 North Long by chro 174.10 West



Charles J Pope Master October 1855 [125]

Tuesday the 23 First Port strong gales from SSW steering E  
by S at 4 PM set main top G sail and fly jib ensu  
loyed in ships duty nothing in sight middle and  
latter parts strong gales from SSW steering E by S  
employed in ships duty under all sail so ends

Lat by obs 36 48 North Long by chro 170 30 West  
Wednesday the 24 First Port brisk winds from S steering  
E by S employed in ships duty nothing in sight  
under all sail middle and latter parts brisk  
winds from S steering E by S at 8 AM sent down  
main top of yard employed repairing sail and  
putting the yard nothing in sight under  
Lat by act 35 50 North Long by act 168 20 West

Thursday the 25 First Port brisk wind from S steering  
E by S employed repairing main top gulant sail  
nothing in sight at 6 PM crossed the yard and  
set the sail middle and latter parts moderate  
winds from S steering E by S employed sending a bopp  
main royal mast and yard nothing in sight  
Lat by act 35 00 North Long by act 165 00 West

Friday the 26 First Port light winds from N steering  
E by S employed repairing main top G sail and other  
ships duty nothing in sight middle and latter  
parts strong gales and baffin from N to ESE  
heading from E to S at 8 AM double reef the  
topsails and furl the jib with a rain storm  
Lat by act 34 20 North Long by act 163 30 West

Saturday the 27 First Port strong gales from NNE  
heading E at 3 PM furl the fore and main  
topsail and foresail and loded the ship to under  
main topsail middle and latter parts strong  
gales from NNE heading E at daylight set for  
sail and main topsail thick and rainy so ends  
Lat by act 33 50 North Long by act 162 45 West

Sunday the 28 First Port strong gales from NNE heading  
E at 3 PM furl foretopsail and foresail  
employed in ships duty thick and rainy middle  
and latter parts heavy gales from NNE  
heading E by S ships laying to under storm  
sails nothing in sight so ends  
Lat by act 32 50 North Long by act 162 00 West



Remarks Board Ship Rousseau of New Bedford  
Monday the 29 First Part heavy gales from N E head  
E S E Laying to under storm sails nothing in  
sight thick and rainy middle and latter  
parts strong gales from E at 3 PM set fore  
and mizen top sail latter parts more mizen  
employed in ships duty nothing in sight so on

Lat by obs 31° 40 North Long by chro 162° 53.45 West  
Tuesday the 30 First Part Brisk winds from E S E head  
N E E employed in ships duty nothing in sight  
under double reefed topsails middle and latter  
parts brisk gales from E S E under maintopsail  
and foresail blowing and rainy nothing in sight  
Lat by act 32° 20 North Long by act 162° 00 West

Wednesday the 31 First Part heavy gales from S E  
heading E N E at 1 PM fell the foresail  
blowing and raising under storm sails middle  
and latter part strong gales from S E heading  
E N E employed in ships duty under storm sails  
Lat by act 32° 40 North Long by act 161° 25 West

Thursday November the 1 First Part heavy gales from  
S E heading E N E at 4 PM fell foresail fore  
and mizen topsails under storm sails middle  
and latter strong gales from S E heading  
E at 8 PM set mizen topsail and foresail  
employed in ships duty thick rain storm  
Lat by act 33° 25 North Long by act 160° 45 West

Friday the 2 First Part light winds from S W head-  
ing E employed in ships duty under all sail  
still a running middle part light winds and  
baptin with a rain storm latter part brisk  
winds from E S E heading N E employed in ships  
Lat by obs 34° 15 North Long by chro 159° 10.30 West

Saturday the 3 First Part brisk winds from E S E head  
N E employed in ships duty nothing in sight  
middle and latter parts pleasant with brisk  
winds from E S E heading N E employed in ships  
duty nothing in sight under all sail employ  
repairing mizen top Galant sail so on  
Lat by obs 35° 06 North Long by chro 157° 12 West



[127]

Charles S Pope Master November 1855

Sunday the 4<sup>th</sup> First Part pleasant with brisk winds from  
E & SE heading NE employed fitting mizen top mast  
stay and crossing mizen top-gallant yard under all sail  
middle and latter parts pleasant with light  
winds from SE heading E employed in ships  
Lat by obs 35° 08 North Long by chro 155° 43 West

Monday the 5<sup>th</sup> First Part Pleasant with light winds  
from SE heading E & NE employed in ships duty  
nothing in sight middle and latter parts light  
ayres from S heading E & SE employed in ships  
Duty and drying hoon and other ships duty were  
sail in sight  
Lat by oct 34° 55 North Long by oct 155° 40 West

Tuesday the 6<sup>th</sup> First Part light ayres from N steering S  
E & S employed working hoon and other ships  
Duty middle part light winds from NE steering SE  
by S latter part brisk winds from NE steering  
SE by S employed working hoon 3 sails in sight  
Lat by obs 33° 29 North Long by chro 155° 02 West

Wednesday the 7<sup>th</sup> First Part brisk winds from NE steering  
SE by S employed in ships duty 3 sails in sight  
squally and rainy middle and latter parts  
heavy gales from NE steering SE by S at 8  
PM double reefed the topsail one sail in sight  
Lat by obs 30° 54 North Long by chro 154° 36 West

Thursday the 8<sup>th</sup> First Part strong gales from NE steer-  
ing SE by S employed in ships duty under  
double reefed topsails one sail in sight  
middle and latter parts strong gales from  
NE steering SE by S employed in ships duty  
Lat by obs 28° 05 North Long by chro 154° 10 West

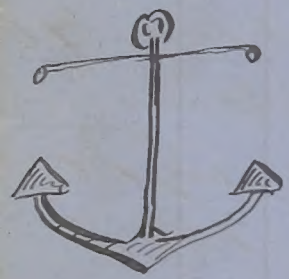
Friday the 9<sup>th</sup> First Part strong gales from NE  
steering SE employed in ships duty nothing  
in sight under reefed topsails at 4 PM  
set M & G sail middle and latter parts  
strong trades from NE steering SE by S at 9 PM  
split main top-gallant sail employed in ships  
Duty nothing in sight under reefed topsail  
Lat by obs 24° 54 North Long by chro 154° 28 West



Remarks Bord Ship Rousseau of Newport  
Saturday the 10 First Part strong gales from N<sup>e</sup> stea  
I by E employed in ship duty nothing in sight  
middle and latter part strong trades and  
ably with rain steering I employed in ship  
duty nothing in sight so ends

Lat by obs 22 14 North Long by chro 155 21 W<sup>e</sup>  
Sunday the 11 First Part strong trades from E N E  
ing I employed in ships duty at 4 P M  
main top galeont sail middle and latter  
part strong gales from E N E steering I  
at 10 it M got the chains on deck on  
the anchor off the bows and other ship  
duty 3 sails in sight so ends

Monday the 12 First Part light bofia winds fr  
E at 2 P M light wind from S at 3 E P M  
came to at Lupia in 20 fathoms of water  
middle and latter part light cyres at daylight  
took the anchor and hauld the ship in a beam  
berth employd getting a raft on shore so ends



Tuesday the 13 First Part light cyres and pleasant all  
hands employd drying and bundling bower  
and other ships duty middle and latter part  
pleasant with light winds from S all hands  
employd clearing ship and bundling bower and  
other ships duty

Wednesday the 14 First Part Pleasant with light cyr  
from S employd clearing ship and painting  
bends middle and latter part brisk trades at  
daylight got off a raft of water and other  
ships duty bundling bower so ends

Thursday the 15 First Part Pleasant with breeze trades  
all hands employd stowing water and painting  
ship at 3 P M sent a raft on shore middle  
and latter part pleasant at 6 it M got a  
raft of water off all hands employd stowing it  
down and other ship duty so ends



129

Charles J Pope Master November 1855

Monday the 16 First Port Pleasant with light winds from N.E. at 5 P.M. got a raft of water off middle and latter parts pleasant at 7 P.M. set a watch on shore employed painting ship and ships duty

Tuesday the 17 First Port Pleasant employed painting ship at 6 P.M. got a boat for the watch Peter Burrows was left in Yale Henry Brown John Richards Alonso Woster was missing middle and latter parts pleasant at 8 P.M. sent the watch on shore the watch employed stowing water and other ships duty so ends

Wednesday the 18 First Port Pleasant with light winds from S employed stowing water and other ships duty middle and latter parts pleasant at 8 P.M. sent the watch on shore employed in ships duty nothing in night watch

Thursday the 19 First Port Pleasant with light winds from S employed in ships duty at 6 P.M. the watch came off middle and latter parts pleasant at 6 P.M. the schooner came a long side and delivered 50 barrels of meat the watch employed breaking out the after hold so ends

Friday the 20 First Port Brisk Trades employed filling and stowing meat at 6 P.M. the watch came off middle and latter parts pleasant at 7 P.M. sent the watch on shore discharged 4 Kanakas empty stowing off the after hold so ends

Saturday the 21 First Port Brisk Trades employed filling empty barrels and other ships duty middle and latter parts brisk trades from N.E. at 8 P.M. sent the watch on shore the watch employed getting off recruits and other ships duty Antena Nickelow is in the port



Remarks Board Ship Rousseau of New Bedford  
Thursday the 22 First Port Pleasant with light trade  
the watch employed receiving provisions at sun  
the watch came on board midde and latter  
parts pleasant employed stowing off the after  
hold unt the watch on shore and employ  
in other ships duty so ends

Friday the 23 First Port Pleasant with light cyres fresh  
I employed in various jobs about the ships  
midde and latter parts pleasant employed in var  
jobs about ships at 4 1/2 o'clock the watch went  
on shore the watch employed getting off sec  
ts so ends

Saturday the 24 First Port Pleasant with light cyres fresh  
I employed in ships at sunset the watch came  
off midde and latter parts pleasant mid  
de and latter at daylight got off a raft  
of water and set the watch on shore

Sunday the 25 First Port Pleasant the watch  
employed cleaning up decks and other ship  
duty midde and latter parts pleasant with light  
cyres fresh I employed in ships duty at 8 o'clock  
the watch went on shore employed so ends

Monday the 26 First Port Pleasant employed in ships duty Henry  
Treet has been on shore 3 days at 4 o'clock we got the  
potatoes Discharged Heremiah Green Antone Nickelow ba  
thurs Wm Lyons Cooppe Joseph Smith Alexander Foster  
Henry Brown Christian Schuyler Patric Castello four  
hands employed clearing ship for sea so ends

Tuesday the 27 First Port Pleasant with light cyres fresh  
W N W employed in ships duty at 2 o'clock Disch  
arged Henry Treet 3 mate employed stowing  
potatoes and other ships duty midde and  
latter parts the same employed in ships  
duty



[13]

Charles S Pope Master November 1855  
Monday the 28 First Port Pleasant with light ayres from  
I at 3 PM sent off the crew at 4 PM took the  
anchor at 5 the capt came on board at 7 PM  
2 Kanakas sworn on a shore middle port strong  
trades latter part ayres and pleasant employed  
blacking the chains and stowing the anchors

Tuesday the 29 First Port Calm employed blacking the chains  
and fitting the boats and other ships duty at 4  
PM took in the waist boat to repair nothing  
in sight middle and latter part pleasant with  
light ayres from NNE steering I & M employed  
repairing waist boat and painting barbers boat  
so ends

Wednesday the 30 First Port Pleasant with light trades from  
NE steering I & M employed repairing waist boat  
at 4 PM put her out and took in the bow  
boat nothing in sight middle and latter part  
brisk trades from ENE steering I & M employed  
setting up riggin and other ships duty so ends  
Lat by obs 14° 48 North Long by obs 158° 02 West

Thursday the 1st First Port brisk trades from ENE steering  
I employed setting up riggin and other ships  
duty nothing in sight middle and latter part  
strong trade from NE steering I employed in  
repairing bow boat and other ships duty  
nothing in sight under double reef topsails  
Lat by obs 15° 08 North Long by obs 160° 14 West

Friday December the 2 First Port strong gales from NE  
steering I employed in various jobs a boat  
ship nothing in sight under double reef top  
sails middle and latter part brisk trades  
steering I & M employed in ships duty so ends  
Lat by obs 12° 56 North Long by obs 159° 43 West

Saturday the 3 First Port Pleasant with brisk  
trades steering I & M employed in ships duty  
nothing in sight under all sail middle  
and latter part strong trades steering I &  
M employed in ships duty nothing in sight  
under all sail so ends

Sunday the 4 First Port strong gales from NE  
steering I employed in various jobs a boat  
ship nothing in sight under double reef top  
sails middle and latter part brisk trades  
steering I & M employed in ships duty so ends  
Lat by obs 10° 56 North Long by obs 159° 41 West



Remarks Board Ship Rousseau of New Bedford  
Tuesday the 4<sup>th</sup> First Part Brisk trades steering S E  
employed in ships duty nothing in sight under  
all sail middle and latter parts strong trade  
and squally steering S E employed in ships  
duty under all sail nothing in sight so ends

Lat by obs 8° 27' North Long by chro 159° 05' West

Wednesday the 5<sup>th</sup> First Part strong trades from N E steering  
S E employed in ships duty nothing in sight  
middle and latter parts pleasant with brisk  
trades from N E steering S E by S employed painting  
larboard waist and bow boats and other ship  
duty nothing in sight under all sail so ends

Lat by obs 6° 25' North Long by chro 158° 01' West

Thursday the 6<sup>th</sup> First Part Pleasant with moderate trades  
from N E steering S E by S employed in ships  
duty nothing in sight under all sail middle and  
latter parts pleasant with light trades from N E  
steering S E by S employed setting up main rigging so ends

Lat by obs 5° 12' North Long by chro 157° 58' West

Friday the 7<sup>th</sup> First Part Pleasant employed repairing jib con-  
bending it uppent jib for the top mast staysail  
and mixed topsail and other ships duty ste-  
ering S E by S middle and latter parts rainy and squally  
with bafflin winds from S E to S S W at 5 P M  
veered ship to E by S employed sending fore royal in  
and yard a lapp nothing in sight so ends  
No observation

Saturday the 8<sup>th</sup> First Part brisk winds from S E heading S  
S W with rain squalls employed in ships duty  
at 4 P M bent mixed topsail nothing in sight  
middle and latter parts brisk winds from  
E N E heading S E employed in ships duty so ends

Lat by obs 9° 37' North Long by chro 158° 30' West

Sunday the 9<sup>th</sup> First Part Pleasant with brisk winds  
from E heading S E at 4 P M rose a shoal  
of firm whales at 5 lowered 4 Boats without  
success at 7 came on board mid more and latter  
pleasant 12 P M veered ship to N E at day high  
going to windward all hands employed working  
but did not lower so ends nothing in sight

Lat by obs 3° 40' North Long by chro 158° 17' West



[133]

Charles J Pope Master December 1855

Monday the 10 First Part Pleasant with brisk winds from  
E heading SSE and NE employed working to windward  
at sunset fell the light sails and tacked ship to  
SSE middle and latter part strong trades and squally  
heading S by E double reefed the topsails employed in  
ships duty nothing in sight so ends

Lat by obs 3 00 North Long by acct 158 20 West  
Tuesday the 11 First Part brisk trades from E heading  
SSE employed in ships duty nothing in sight  
middle and latter part pleasant with brisk  
trades from ESE heading S at daylight same  
beaches employed in ships duty so ends

Lat by obs 1 42 North Long by acct 158 29 West

Wednesday the 12 First Part Pleasant with moderate  
winds from ESE heading S employed painting  
the iron work and other ships duty middle  
and latter part pleasant with light trades from  
ENE heading S employed repairing foresail so ends

Lat by obs 00 18 North Long by acct 158 19 West

Thursday the 13 First Part Pleasant with light ayres from  
ENE heading S employed repairing foresail and  
other ships duty nothing in sight at sunset  
fell the light sails middle and latter part  
pleasant with light winds from E heading S  
employed repairing foresail and other ships  
duty nothing in sight under all sail so ends

Lat by obs 1 08 South Long by acct 158 16 West

Friday the 14 First Part Pleasant employed repairing foresail  
at 8 PM but it wind from E heading SSE  
nothing in sight middle and latter part pleasant  
with light ayres from E heading SSE employed repairing  
foresail and other ships duty nothing in sight so ends  
No observation

Saturday the 15 First Part light wind and squally from  
E heading SSE employed repairing fore topsail  
nothing in sight middle and latter part pleasant  
with light wind from ESE heading S  
employed in ships duty nothing in sight  
under all sail so ends

Lat by obs 3 18 South Long by acct 158 50 West



Remarks Board Ship Rousseau of New Bedford

Sunday the 16 First Part Pleasant with light winds from ESE heading I employed in ship's duty nothing in sight at sunset furl the light sails middle and latter parts pleasant wind from E heading 9 SE at daylight kept off NW employed in ship's duty

Lat by obs 41° 18 South Long by acct 159° 20 West

Monday the 17 First Part Pleasant wind from E steering N employed in ship's duty nothing in sight at sunset furl the light sails and kept to the wind heading NE middle and latter parts pleasant at 4 o'clock veered ship and steered I employed in ship's duty nothing in sight under all sail so ends

Lat by obs 3° 18 South Long by chro 160° 22 West

Tuesday the 18 First Part light winds from NE steering I employed bending old fore top sail and other ship's duty nothing in sight at sunset furl the light sails middle and latter parts pleasant with brisk winds from ESE heading Lat 4 o'clock veered ship and steered NW by N employed repairing main topsail

Lat by obs 3° 58 South Long by chro 160° 28 West

Wednesday the 19 First Part brisk winds and squally from E steering NW by N employed repairing and bending main topsail nothing in sight middle and latter parts pleasant with brisk winds from NE at 4 o'clock veered ship and steered I employed in various jobs a boat ship nothing in sight so ends

Lat by obs 3° 26 South Long by chro 160° 47 West

Thursday the 20 First Part Pleasant with light winds from E steering I employed in ship's duty nothing in sight at sunset furl the light sails middle and latter parts brisk wind from ENE at 4 o'clock veered ship and steered NW employed in ship's duty nothing in sight so ends

Lat by obs 3° 50 South Long by chro 161° 58 West

Friday the 21 First Part Pleasant employed sitting up head gear and other ship's duty steering at sunset furl the light sails one sail in sight middle and latter part strong trades at 4 o'clock veered ship and steered I employed setting up rig in sight under all sail

No observation



Charles J Pope Master December 1855

Saturday the 22 First Part brisk winds from N<sup>E</sup> steering & employed in ships duty firebacks in sight at sunset fired the light sails kept to the wind middle part pleasant latter part strong trades and squally from N<sup>E</sup> heading S<sup>E</sup> at 9 split the jib nothing in sight  
Lat by obs 51° 06' South Long by chro 162° 52' West

Sunday the 23 First Part brisk winds from E<sup>N</sup>E heading S<sup>E</sup> employed in ships duty at 5 P.M. lowered for black jib but did not strike at sunset went up to N<sup>E</sup> middle and latter parts brisk winds from N<sup>E</sup> heading N<sup>N</sup>W employed in ships duty nothing in sight under all sail so ended  
Lat by obs 41° 16' South Long by chro 163° 28' West

Monday the 24 First Part Pleasant with brisk winds from N<sup>E</sup> heading N<sup>N</sup>W employed in ships duty nothing in sight at sunset fired the light sails middle and latter part strong trades from N<sup>E</sup> heading N<sup>N</sup>W employed in ships duty nothing in sight under double reefed topsails so ended  
Lat by obs 2° 34' South Long by chro 164° 25' West

Tuesday the 25 First Part brisk winds from N<sup>E</sup> heading N<sup>N</sup>W employed repairing the jib and other ships duty nothing in sight middle and latter parts pleasant with brisk winds from E<sup>N</sup>E heading N employed in ships duty nothing in sight  
Lat by obs 56 miles South Long by chro 164° 56' West

Wednesday the 26 First Part brisk winds from E<sup>N</sup>E heading N employed repairing the jib and other ships duty nothing in sight under double reefed topsails at 4 P.M. bent the jib middle and latter parts brisk winds from E<sup>N</sup>E heading N employed in ships duty nothing in sight  
Lat by obs 1° 00' North Long by chro 165° 22' West

Thursday the 27 First Part Pleasant with brisk winds from E<sup>N</sup>E heading N employed in ships duty nothing in sight under all sail middle and and latter parts brisk trades from E at 4 P.M. went ship to S employed taring head staves and other ships duty nothing in sight under all sail so ended  
Lat by obs 1° 28' North Long by chro 165° 41' West



Remarks Board Ship Roussau of New Bedford  
Friday the 28 First Part Pleasant with brisk winds  
from E heading I employed taring down and  
other ships duty nothing in sight middle and  
latter parts pleasant heading I & employed put  
up nothing in sight under reef topsails  
Lat by obs 00 13 South Long by chro 165.54 West  
Saturday the 29 First Part brisk trades from ENE heading  
I & employed in ships duty nothing in sight and  
at 11 AM veered ship to N middle and latter parts  
pleasant with brisk trades from ENE heading  
N employed in ships duty nothing in sight  
under double reef topsails so ends  
Lat by obs 41 miles N Long by chro 166.13 West  
Sunday the 30 First Part Pleasant with brisk winds  
from ENE heading N employed in ships duty  
nothing in sight under double reef topsails  
middle and latter parts pleasant with brisk winds  
from E heading NNE employed in ships duty so ends  
Lat by obs 20 06 North Long by chro 166.20 West  
Monday the 31 First Part Pleasant with brisk winds  
from ESE heading NE employed in ships duty  
under all sail nothing in sight middle and  
latter parts pleasant with light winds from ESE  
at 4 AM veered ship and steered SSW employed  
in ships duty nothing in sight under all sail  
Lat by obs 2 51 North Long by chro 166.00 West  
Tuesday January the 1 1856 First Part Pleasant with  
light winds from SE steering GWS employed in  
ships duty firebacks in sight middle and  
latter parts pleasant with light winds from  
ESE heading I employed setting up mizen rig  
in nothing in sight under all sail so ends  
Lat by obs 1 52 North Long by chro 166.32 West  
Wednesday the 2 First part Pleasant with light winds  
from ESE heading I employed in ships duty  
nothing in sight middle and latter parts  
pleasant with light breezes from E steering  
GWS employed in ships duty nothing in sight  
Lat by obs 12 0 North Long by chro 166.54 West



2

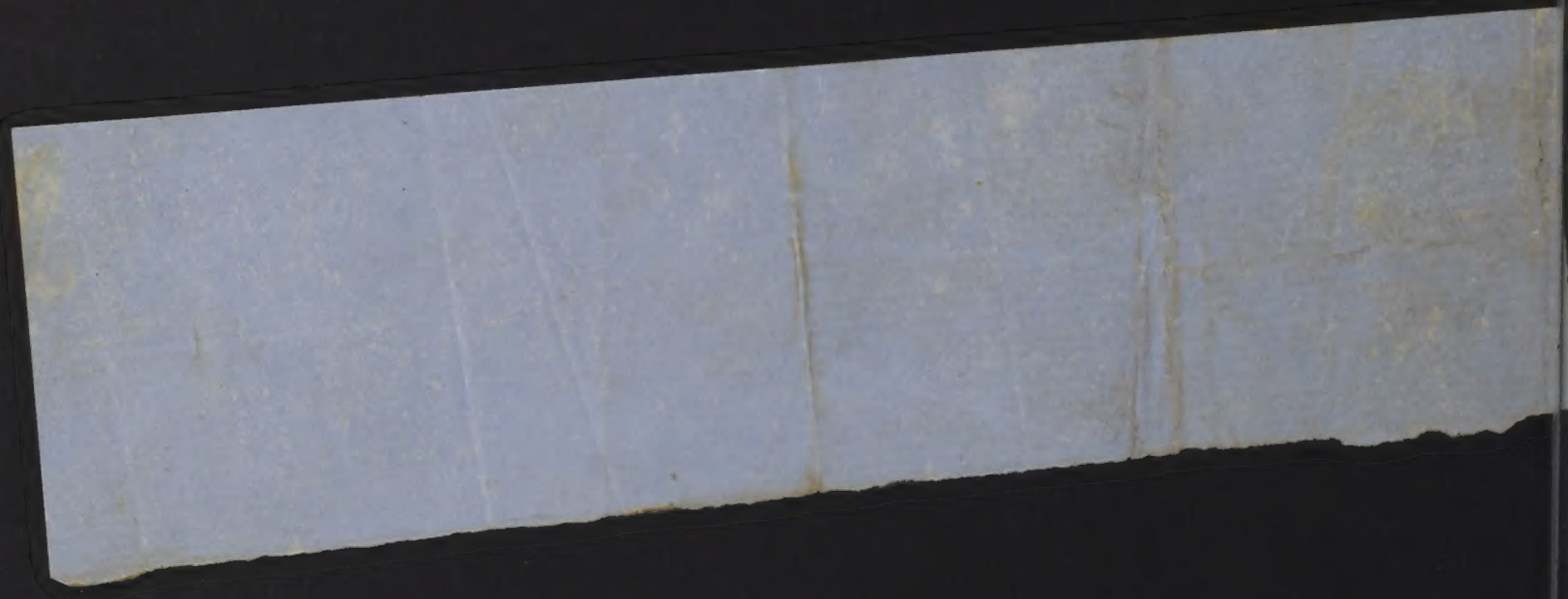
My dear friend Mr. Franklin

I am sorry to hear of your

illness and hope you will

soon be able to return to







[137]

Charles I Pope Master January 1856

Thursday the 3<sup>rd</sup> First Part Pleasant with light winds from  
E steering S W at 4 Muddered latter parts  
light winds from E at 4 PM reversed ship  
and steered N W employed in ships duty  
at 10 looked for blackfish did not strike  
Lat by obs 1 50 North Long by chro 168° 02 West

Friday the 4<sup>th</sup> First Part Pleasant with light winds  
from E steering S W employed in ships duty  
middle and latter parts pleasant with light  
winds from E at 4 PM reversed ship and steered  
N W employed in ships duty nothing in sight  
under all sail so ends

Lat by obs 1 21 North Long by chro 168° 41 West

Saturday the 5<sup>th</sup> First Part Pleasant with light winds  
from E & N E steering N W employed in ships duty  
at sunset fell the light sails and heading N E  
& middle and latter part pleasant with light  
winds from N E at 4 PM reversed ship to S W  
employed in ships duty for back in sight

Lat by obs 1 30 North Long by chro 170° 09 West

Sunday the 6<sup>th</sup> First Part Pleasant with light winds  
from N E steering S W employed in ships  
duty at sunset fell the light sails middle  
and latter part pleasant with brisk winds from  
N E steering S W employed in ships duty under  
all sail nothing in sight so ends

Lat by obs 26 mile North Long by chro 170° 53 West

Monday the 7<sup>th</sup> First Part Pleasant with brisk  
winds from N E steering N W employed  
in ships duty middle and latter part squally  
wind from N N E heading N W employed in  
ships duty nothing in sight so ends

Lat by obs 1 00 North Long by chro 172° 30 West

Tuesday the 8<sup>th</sup> First Part brisk winds and squally from  
N N E heading N W double reefed the topsails  
nothing in sight middle and latter part  
light winds and a rain storm employed in  
scrubbing ship in side and out so ends

Lat by act 1 10 North Long by act 173° 00 West



# Remarks Board Ship Rousseau of New Bedford

Wednesday the 9<sup>th</sup> First Part light winds and a rain storm  
wind from W heading S E employed washing the  
at 6 PM veered ship to N middle and latter part  
light eyes from N N W heading N E employed in ships  
duty nothing in sight under all sail so ends

Lat by obs 8 miles North Long by chro 173.22 West

Thursday the 10<sup>th</sup> First Part Pleasant with light eyes  
from N heading E N E employed in ships duty  
nothing in sight middle and latter part pleasant  
with light eyes from N heading W and W  
W employed in ships duty nothing in sight  
under all sails so ends

Lat by obs 6 miles South Long by chro 173.47 West

Friday the 11<sup>th</sup> First Part light eyes from N heading  
W and W N W employed in ships duty nothing  
in sight under all sail middle and latter  
part pleasant with calms and light eyes em-  
ployed in ships duty nothing in sight under all sail

Lat by obs 12 miles South Long by chro 174.27 West

Saturday the 12<sup>th</sup> First Part Pleasant with light eyes  
from N N E heading N W employed in ships do-  
nothing in sight under all sail middle and  
latter part light winds and squally with  
rain from W N W heading N and N E  
employed in ships duty and employed blacks-  
nothing under all sail so ends

Lat by obs 7 miles South Long by chro 174.23 West

Sunday the 13<sup>th</sup> First Part light eyes and hoarse  
with squalls of rain employed in ships  
duty nothing in sight middle part calm la-  
part light eyes from N E heading N W  
employed in ships duty nothing in sight sea

Lat by obs 11 miles South Long by chro 174.53 West

Monday the 14<sup>th</sup> First Part Pleasant with light  
eyes from N E heading N W employed in  
ships duty nothing in sight under all sail  
middle and latter part light winds from  
N E steering N W employed in ships duty  
over sail in sight under all sail

Lat by obs 1 08 North Long by chro 175.54 West



[39]

Charles T Pope Master January 1856

Tuesday the 15<sup>th</sup> First Port Pleasant with light winds from  
N<sup>E</sup> steering N<sup>W</sup> employed in ships duty  
nothing in sight under all sail middle part  
calm latter part light winds and squally from  
N heading W<sup>N</sup>W employed in ships duty so ended  
Lat by acct 1° 14' North Long by acct 176° 30' West

Wednesday the 16<sup>th</sup> First Port light winds and squally with  
rain employed in ships duty nothing in sight  
middle and latter parts pleasant with  
light winds from N<sup>E</sup> steering N<sup>W</sup> employed  
rattin topmast rigging and other ships duty nothing  
in sight under all sail so ended  
Lat by obs 1° 55' North Long by chro 177° 32' West

Thursday the 17<sup>th</sup> First Port Pleasant with light winds  
from N<sup>E</sup> steering N<sup>W</sup> employed in ships duty  
nothing in sight middle and latter parts  
pleasant at 8 A.M. veered ship and steered S<sup>W</sup>  
employed in ships duty nothing in sight  
Lat by obs 2° 25' North Long by chro 178° 28' West

Friday the 18<sup>th</sup> First Port Pleasant with light  
winds from N<sup>E</sup> steering S<sup>W</sup> employed fitting  
ships at sunset put the light sails left  
to heading N<sup>W</sup>W middle and latter parts  
brisk trades from N<sup>N</sup>E at 1 A.M. veered ship to  
E at 4 A.M. kept off S employed in ships  
duty nothing in sight under all sail so ended  
Lat by obs 1° 44' North Long by chro 179° 09' West

Saturday the 19<sup>th</sup> First Port Pleasant with brisk  
trades from N<sup>N</sup>E steering W employed in  
ships duty at 4 P.M. doubled reefed the top sail  
heading N<sup>W</sup>W middle and latter parts strong  
trades from N<sup>E</sup> steering W employed in ships duty  
Lat by obs 2° 24' North Long by chro 179° 09' East

Sunday the 20<sup>th</sup> First Port brisk trades from N<sup>N</sup>E steering  
W employed in ships duty nothing in sight at  
sunset put the light sails left to heading  
S<sup>E</sup> middle and latter part pleasant with  
light trades from N<sup>E</sup> at 4 A.M. kept off S<sup>W</sup>  
employed in ships duty nothing in sight  
Lat by obs 1° 48' North Long by chro 177° 54' West



Remarks Berit Ship Rousseau of New Bedford  
Monday the 21 First Port Pleasant with light trades  
N<sup>E</sup> steering I<sup>W</sup> employed in ships duty nothing  
in sight at sunset furl'd the light sails middle  
and latter parts pleasant with light trades from

N<sup>E</sup> steering I<sup>W</sup> employed in ships duty so ends  
Lat by obs 1 26 North Long by chro 177 03 East

Tuesday the 22 First Port Pleasant with light winds from  
N<sup>E</sup> steering I<sup>W</sup> employed in ships duty nothing  
in sight at sunset furl'd the light sails and  
to headway N<sup>W</sup> middle and latter parts  
brisk trades and squally from N<sup>E</sup> steering W<sup>E</sup>  
W employed in ships duty nothing in sight  
No observation

Wednesday the 23 First Port brisk winds and squally from  
N<sup>E</sup> steering I<sup>W</sup> employed in ships duty  
in sight at sunset shortened sail and  
left to headway I<sup>E</sup> middle and latter parts  
thunder and rain storm employed in ships duty  
No observation

Thursday the 24 First Port light winds from I<sup>E</sup> head  
ing W with a rain storm employed in ships  
duty under short sail middle and latter  
parts strong trades and squally from N<sup>E</sup> he  
ding E at 4 bell veerd ship to W<sup>N</sup> W<sup>W</sup>  
employed in ships duty nothing in sight  
under double reefed Topsails so ends  
No observation

Friday the 25 First Port strong trades from  
N heading W<sup>N</sup> W<sup>W</sup> employed in ships duty  
nothing in sight at 4 bell furl'd main  
sail and spanker middle and latter parts  
brisk wind from N<sup>E</sup> heading N<sup>W</sup> at  
4 M commenced fainting nothing in sight

Lat by obs 2 44 North Long by chro 173 52 East

Saturday the 26 First Port light winds from N<sup>E</sup>  
steering W employed fainting black  
in sight shortened sail at sundown middle  
and latter parts strong trades from N<sup>E</sup>  
Daylight kept of W with rain and squally  
employed in ships duty saw the island of  
Pitts

Lat by obs 2 50 North Long by chro 172 32 East



141

Charles J Pope Master January 1856  
Sunday the 27 First Part strong gales from NE steering  
W employed in ships duty Pitts island bearing E  
E by N squally and rainy middle and latter part  
light winds and baffin from SE to N steering  
W employed in ships duty nothing in sight  
Lat by obs 3° 04' North Long by chro 171° 31' East

Monday the 28 First Part light winds and rainy  
from NE steering W employed in ships duty  
firebricks in sight middle and latter part  
strong gales from NE with rain squally  
at 8 AM kept off W employed in ships  
duty nothing in sight under 2 reef topsails  
Lat by obs 3° 07' North Long by chro 169° 02' East

Tuesday the 29 First Part brisk trades from NE steering  
W by S employed in ships duty nothing in  
sight under 2 reef topsails middle and latter  
part brisk trades from NE heading N W  
employed in ships duty under 2 reef topsails  
Lat by obs 4° 18' North Long by chro 167° 52' East

Wednesday the 30 First Part brisk winds and squally  
from NE steering W N W employed in ships  
duty nothing in sight middle and latter  
part strong gales from NE with a rain  
storm at 8 AM kept off W N W empl  
oyd in ships duty nothing in sight so ends  
No observations

Thursday the 31 First Part strong trades from NE  
steering W N W employed in ships duty at  
sundown left to the wind heading W N  
W under double reef topsails middle  
and latter part strong trades from NE  
at 1 AM veered ship to SE at daylight  
kept off W and made sail employed  
painting and other ships duty nothing  
in sight so ends

Lat by obs 5° 23' North Long by chro 165° 19' East



Remarks Board Ship Rousseau of New Bedford  
Friday the 1 First Port Pleasant with moderate trades  
from N.E. steering S.W. employed in ships duty  
at sunset shortened sail and kept to head in  
E.S.E. middle and latter part pleasant with brisk  
trades from N.E. at daylight kept off W.S.W. employed  
in ships duty nothing in sight under all sail  
Lat by obs 5° 15' North Long by chro 164° 25' East

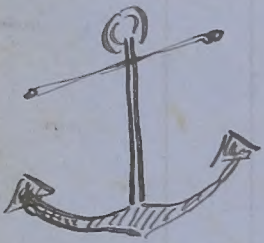
Saturday the 2 First Port Pleasant with brisk head  
from N.E. steering W by S employed in ships  
duty at sunset furl the light sails mid  
and latter part strong trades from N.E. steering  
S.W. employed in ships duty the island of St. Vincent  
in sight distance 12 miles so ends

Sunday the 3 First Port brisk winds from N.E. employ  
getting the anchors off the bows at 7 P.M.  
come to in 20 fathoms of water and see  
the weather middle and latter part pleasant  
at 8 P.M. sent all hands on shore employed  
in ships duty with strong trades from N.E. so

Monday the 4 First Port Pleasant with brisk trades from  
N.E. at 1 P.M. the ship drove got a cage out  
and hauled the ship in and anchored in 18  
fathoms middle part strong gales from S at 11 P.M.  
bet go the shortboard anchor with rain employed to  
port pleasant at 9 sent in a raft for water  
employed breaking out shooks so ends

Tuesday the 5 First Port Pleasant employed breaking out  
shooks for water employed working the ship  
in and other ships duty middle and latter  
part pleasant with brisk trades from N.E. all  
hands employed in getting of water and painting  
ship and other ships duty so ends

Wednesday the 6 First Port Pleasant employed painting ship  
at 4 P.M. sent in a raft for water middle and  
latter part pleasant all hands employed  
setting up shooks for water sent in for  
a raft and other ships duty so ends





[143]

Charles I Pope Master February 1856 G  
Thursday the 7<sup>th</sup> First Port Pleasant with brisk trades  
all hands employed getting up shooks for  
water and getting off a raft middle and  
latter part strong trades at 4 o'clock took the anchor  
and hauled in and anchored in 42 fathoms so ends

Friday the 8<sup>th</sup> First Port Pleasant all hands employed in  
getting off wood and getting a raft on shore  
middle part rainy with strong trades latter part  
pleasant all hands employed in ships duty  
and getting wood and water and other  
ships duty so ends

Saturday the 9<sup>th</sup> First Port Pleasant with light trades  
from N.E. all hands employed getting off water  
and wood middle and latter part pleasant  
with light trades from N.E. at 8 o'clock sent  
all hands on shore employed in ships duty

Sunday the 10<sup>th</sup> First Port Pleasant with light winds  
from N.E. at 4 o'clock all hands came on board  
except Jack shepherd middle part thick and rainy  
with light baffling winds latter part pleasant  
all hands employed stowing water and getting  
off wood and other ships duty  
So ends

Tuesday the 12<sup>th</sup> First Port Pleasant all hands empl  
oyed getting off wood at 4 o'clock sent in  
a raft for water middle and latter part  
pleasant with brisk trades from N.E. all hands  
employed getting off wood so ends

Wednesday the 13<sup>th</sup> First Port Pleasant with brisk trades  
from N.E. employed getting off a raft of water  
and other ships duty middle and latter part  
pleasant with light trades from N.E. employed  
getting off wood and stowing water and pain  
ting the bends sent one watch on shore  
So ends



Remarks Board Ship Roussan of New Bedford  
Thursday the 14 First Part Pleasant with brisk trades from  
NE employed in ships duty and painting three  
bends at sundown the watch came off middle  
and latter parts strong trades and rainy at 10 o'clock  
bet go the starboard anchor employed getting up  
wood sent the watch on shore so ends

Friday the 15 First Part strong trades from NE and  
squally employed in ships duty at 6 PM the watch  
came off middle and latter parts brisk  
trades and rainy the watch employed getting up  
wood and water and recruits so ends

Saturday the 16 First Part light ayres and fresh NE and  
rainy the watch employed clearing ship and other  
ships duty the watch came off at sundown  
middle and latter parts brisk trades from NE  
with squalls of rain at 4 o'clock the watch  
went on shore employed in ships duty so ends

Sunday the 17 First Part strong trades from NE and  
squalls of rain at 4 o'clock the watch came off  
employed in ships duty middle and latter parts  
strong trades from NE and rainy at daylight con-  
tinued taking the starboard anchor at 8 o'clock took the  
larboard anchor and put to see all hands em-  
ployed hauling anchors and clearing ship so ends

Monday the 18 First Part strong trades from NE head  
N<sup>W</sup> by N employed in ships duty under double  
reeft topsails strong island boring S<sup>SE</sup> distant  
25 miles middle and latter parts strong gales  
from NE heading N<sup>W</sup> employed in ships duty

Lat by obs 7° 04' North Long by chro 161° 32' East

Tuesday the 19 First Part strong gales from NE steering  
N<sup>W</sup> employed in ships duty nothing in sight  
set fly jib and main & g sail middle and  
latter parts strong trades from NE steering  
N<sup>W</sup> employed in ships duty under all  
sail nothing in sight so ends

Lat by obs 9° 24' North Long by chro 157° 53' East



Charles J Pope Master February 1856

Tuesday the 20 First Part strong trades from N<sup>E</sup> steering N<sup>W</sup>  
W employed in ships duty nothing in sight un-  
der all sail middle and latter parts strong trades  
from N<sup>E</sup> steering N<sup>W</sup> by W employed repairing fore  
top galeant sail nothing in sight so ends  
Lat by obs 21 42 North Long by chro 157 40 East

Thursday 21 First Part strong trades from N<sup>E</sup> steering  
N<sup>W</sup> by W employed repairing fore top galeant sail  
at sundown sent down main royal yard middle  
and latter parts strong trades from N<sup>E</sup> steering  
N<sup>W</sup> by W employed backing the chains and other  
ships duty nothing in sight so ends  
Lat by obs 22 20 North Long by chro 155 34 East

Friday the 22 First Part Brisk trades from N<sup>E</sup> steering  
N<sup>W</sup> by W employed backing the chains and  
crossing main royal yard nothing in sight  
middle and latter parts strong gales from N<sup>E</sup>  
steering N<sup>W</sup> by W Double reef the topsails and  
fiddle jib spunkers and main sail blowing heavy  
Lat by obs 23 58 North Long by chro 153 13 East

Saturday the 23 First Part strong gales from N<sup>E</sup>  
steering N<sup>W</sup> by W employed in ships duty  
under double reef topsails nothing in  
sight middle and latter part strong trades  
from N<sup>E</sup> steering N<sup>W</sup> employed in ships duty  
nothing in sight under all sail so ends  
Lat by obs 24 44 North Long by chro 150 49 East

Sunday the 24 First Part strong trades from N<sup>E</sup> steering  
N<sup>W</sup> employed in ships duty nothing in sight  
under all sail middle and latter part strong  
trades from N<sup>E</sup> steering N<sup>W</sup> by W employed in ships  
duty under all sail in sight under all sail so ends  
Lat by obs 25 38 North Long by chro 148 23 East

Monday the 25 First Part strong trades from N<sup>E</sup> steering  
N<sup>W</sup> by W employed in ships duty under all  
sail nothing in sight middle and latter  
parts strong gales from N<sup>E</sup> steering N<sup>W</sup>  
by W employed in ships duty nothing in  
sight under double reef topsails so ends  
Lat by obs 26 50 North Long by chro 145 43 East



Remarks Board Ship Roussau of New Bedford

Tuesday the 26 First Part strong gales from N.E. steering

W by N employed in ships duty at 4 P.M. mid

gale on island at sunset left to the wind heading

N.N.W. middle and latter part strong gales from

N.E. steering I employed repairing main topsail

one sail in night and pump back so ends

Lat by obs 17° 58' North Long by chro 144° 45' East

Wednesday the 27 First Part strong gales from N.E. steering

I employed bending main and mizen topsail

one sail in sight under all sail middle

and latter parts strong gales from N.E. steering

I employed in ships duty nothing in night

under double reefed topsails so ends

Lat by obs 14° 54' North Long by chro 144° 28' East

Thursday the 28 First Part strong gales from N.E.

steering I & E employed in ships duty nothing

in sight under double reefed topsails middle

and latter part strong gales from N.E. and squa

at daylight the island of Guam was in sight

at 10½ till the boat went on shore employed

laying off and on so ends

Friday the 29 March the 1 First Part more moderate empy

Cooper off laying off and on at 5 P.M. the boat came

duty with off heading off more middle and latter parts

the vernal brisk trades from N.E. heading off on the

land at 8 till sent a boat on shore at

11½ till the boat came off with potatoes

so ends

Saturday the 2 First Part strong trades and squa

employed in ships duty laying off and on

land middle and latter parts strong trades

from N.E. heading off on the land

at 8 till sent a boat on shore at

hands employed working ship so ends

Sunday the 3 First Part Pleasant with light win

from N.E. heading off on the land at sunset

the boat came off shipped one spongers co

off in the boat middle and latter parts brisk

wind from N.E. at 10 P.M. sent the boat

to the harbour employed laying off and on

so ends



[147]

Charles J Pope Master March 1856 D

Monday the 3<sup>rd</sup> First Port Brisk winds from N E employing  
loosening off and on at 8 P M the Capt came  
on board kept off N W and made sail  
middle and latter parts strong gales from N E steer-  
ing N W by W employed bending and setting studding  
sails and repairing the mainsail so ends  
at by obs 14 45 North Long by chro 142 24 East

Tuesday the 4<sup>th</sup> First Port strong gales from N E steering W  
N W employed repairing mainsail and other  
ships duty one sail in sight middle and latter  
parts strong trades from N E steering W N W  
employed bending maintopsail and other ships  
duty one sail in sight so ends  
at by obs 15 44 North Long by chro 139 37 East

Wednesday the 5<sup>th</sup> First Port Brisk winds from N E  
steering W N W employed in ships duty and rep-  
airing the mainsail one sail in sight middle  
and latter parts strong trades from N E steer-  
ing W N W employed bending fore topsail  
and repairing mainsail one sail in sight so ends  
at by obs 16 47 North Long by chro 136 53 East

Thursday the 6<sup>th</sup> First Port Brisk winds from N E  
steering W N W employed repairing mainsail  
at 6 P M spoke ship coral off N Bedford  
middle and latter part pleasant with light  
winds from N E steering W by N  
employed repairing mainsail one sail in sight  
at by obs 16 55 North Long by chro 134 23 East

Friday the 7<sup>th</sup> First Port Pleasant with light  
winds from N E steering W by N employed  
bending mainsail and other ships duty at  
6 P M spoke ship coral middle and latter  
parts pleasant one sail in sight  
at by obs 17 33 North Long by chro 132 54 East

Saturday the 8<sup>th</sup> First Port Pleasant with light  
winds from N E steering W by N nothing  
in sight middle and latter parts light breeze  
and calm employed in putting mizen rigging  
and repairing a boat nothing in sight  
under all sail so ends  
at by obs 17 50 North Long by chro 132 23 East



Remarks Board Ship Rousseau of New Bedford  
Sunday the 9 First Part Pleasant with light breeze from  
N heading WNW employed fitting fore top gables  
back stays and other ships duty middle and latter  
parts light breeze from NE steering WNW  
employed in ships duty one sail in sight so ends

Lat by obs 18° 29 North Long by chro 130° 30 East  
Monday the 10 First Part Pleasant with light breeze  
from NE steering WNW employed in ships  
duty one sail in sight middle and latter parts  
pleasant with light wind from NE steering  
WNW employed in ships duty foreback in sight  
under all sail so ends

Lat by obs 18° 45 North Long by chro 129° 12 East

Tuesday the 11 First Part Pleasant with light breeze  
from SE steering WNW employed in ships duty  
foreback in sight middle and latter parts  
strong gales from NNE steering W by N at 8 o'clock  
split the jib double reefed the topsails at 10½ o'clock  
lost the bow boat carried away the foremast  
davit employed in ships duty one sail in sight

Lat by obs 19° 18 North Long by chro 127° 01 East

Wednesday the 12 First Part strong gales from NNE  
steering W by N employed in ships duty one  
sail in sight under double reefed topsails  
middle and latter parts strong gales from N  
steering W by N employed in ships duty under  
single reefed topsails and main top of sail so ends

Lat by obs 19° 48 North Long by chro 124° 08 East

Thursday the 13 First Part strong gales from NE  
steering W by N employed in ships duty  
under all sail middle and latter parts  
strong trades from NE steering WNW at  
daylight Mossmouth island in sight

Friday the 14 First Part strong gales from NE  
at 1 o'clock Capt went on shore employed sta-  
ding off and on at 4 o'clock Capt came off  
middle part strong gales from NE head-  
off and on the land latter parts heavy  
gales from NE close reefed the topsails  
split the foresail employed in ships  
standing off and on the land one sail  
in sight so ends



Charles J Pope Master March 1856 149  
Saturday the 15 First Part strong gales from N.E. ship  
laid laying off and on the land at 4 P.M.  
bent a gossail and reefed it and fished it  
middle and latter part more moderate at daylight  
sent down main voyel yard made all sail  
employed in ships duty. so ends

Sunday the 16 First Part Pleasant with brisk trades from  
N.E. heading in shore at 4½ P.M. Capt went on  
shore and sent off 5 tun of yarns and other  
recruits middle and latter part pleasant with  
light winds from N.E. employed working ship  
2 sails in sight under all sail so ends

Monday the 17 First Part Pleasant with light winds  
from N.E. heading off and on the land  
working out 2 sails in sight under all  
sail middle and latter part pleasant with  
light winds from N.E. heading & S.E. employed drying  
yarns and other ships duty one sail in sight

Lat by obs 20° 10' North Long by chro 122° 17' East  
Tuesday the 18 First Part Pleasant with winds from N.E.  
heading & employed in ships duty and blacksmithing  
one sail in sight middle and latter part pleas  
ant with light winds from E.N.E. heading. S.E.  
employed in ships duty one sail in sight  
Lat by obs 19° 44' North Long by chro 123° 24' East

Wednesday the 19 First Part Pleasant with Breeze wind  
from E.N.E. employed in ships duty nothing in sight  
heading S.E. middle and latter part pleasant at  
10 P.M. veered ship to N.N.E. wind from E. employed in  
ships duty nothing in sight under all sail so ends  
Lat by obs 21° 48' North Long by chro 123° 16' East

Thursday the 20 First Part Pleasant with brisk winds  
from E. steering N.N.E. employed in ships duty  
nothing in sight middle and latter part pleas  
ant with light winds from S.E. steering N.E.  
employed repairing bow boat and fitting tapon  
out backstays nothing in sight so ends

Lat by obs 22° 00' North Long by chro 124° 05' East



Remarks Board Ship Rousseau of New Bedford

Friday the 21 First Part Pleasant with light winds from  
SE steering NE employed in ships duty nothing  
in sight under all sail middle and latter part  
pleasant with light winds from SE steering NE  
employed in ships duty nothing in sight so ends  
Lat by obs 22° 41' North Long by chro 126° 15' East

Saturday the 22 First Part Pleasant with light winds  
from SE steering NE employed in ships duty  
nothing in sight under all sail middle  
and latter part Pleasant with light winds from  
SE steering NE employed repairing foresail on  
Starboard boat nothing in sight so ends  
Lat by obs 23° 40' North Long by chro 128° 02' East

Sunday the 23 First Part Pleasant with light winds from  
SE steering NE at 4 PM steered N N W  
employed in ships duty nothing in sight  
middle part brisk winds from S steering N N W by N  
latter part thick and rainy wind from N N W heading N  
at 4 AM saw and unknown island so ends

Lat by obs 24° 37' North Long by chro 127° 30' East

Monday the 24 First Part Brisk winds from N heading  
N W employed in ships duty and island in  
sight bearing SE distance 30 miles middle and  
latter part brisk winds from N heading  
N N W employed in ships duty nothing  
in sight under bare topsails so ends

Lat by obs 24° 21' North Long by act 126° 10' East

Tuesday the 25 First Part brisk winds from N heading  
N W employed in ships duty nothing  
in sight middle and latter part brisk winds  
from N and rainy at 8 PM veered ship at 2 AM  
veered ship to N N W employed in ships duty  
nothing in sight under all sail so ends

Lat by obs 28° 07' North Long by chro 125° 14' East

Wednesday the 26 First Part light winds from E N E  
heading N employed in ships duty nothing  
in sight middle part thick and rainy wind from  
N E heading N N W employed in ships duty nothing  
in sight under all sail so ends

Lat by ~~obs~~ 29° 10' North Long by act 124° 50' East



Charles J Pope Master March 1856 [57]

Thursday the 27 First Part thick and rainy wind from N'E heading N'N'W employed in ships duty nothing in sight at 4 PM tacked ship to ESE middle and latter part thick and rainy at 4 PM tacked ship to N'N'W employed in ships duty so ends  
obs observation

Friday the 28 First Part moderate winds from N'E heading N'N'W thick and rainy employed in ships duty bent the fly jib nothing in sight middle part strong gales from ENE at 4 PM tacked ship to SE and double reefed the topsails thick and rainy latter part light winds from ESE steering N'E employed in ships duty thick and rainy  
at 6 obs 29 40 North Long by chron 125 56 East

Saturday the 29 First Part brisk winds from W'G'W steering N'E employed in ships duty nothing in sight under hold topsails and courses middle and latter part strong gales from N'N'W at 2 PM double reefed the topsails at 10 PM furl the jib and fore topsail employed in ships duty nothing in sight so ends  
at 6 obs 30 42 North Long by chron 124 25 East

Sunday the 30 First Part strong gales from N'N'W heading N'E employed in ships duty nothing in sight under double reefed topsails middle and latter part strong gales from N'W heading N'E employed in ships duty under double reefed topsails  
at 6 obs 32 00 North Long by chron 128 13 East

Monday the 31 First Part strong gales from N'W heading N'E by N at 4 PM veered ship to W'G'W at 1 PM made the island of asses ears bearing ENE employed in ships duty under double reefed topsails nothing in sight Jo. Kanaka off duty sick middle part strong gales from N'W heading W'G'W at 4 PM veered ship to N'W wind from W with heavy squalls fill the jib mainsail and fore topsail with hail squalls employed in ships duty nothing in sight so ends

at 6 obs 26 53 North Long by chron 127 50 East



# Remarks Board Ship Rousseau of New Bedford

Tuesday April the 1 First Part strong gales from N<sup>W</sup> heading  
N<sup>N</sup>E at 1 P<sup>M</sup> close reefed main topsail empty  
in ships duty at 4 P<sup>M</sup> reefed the mainsail and  
set it nothing in sight middle and latter part  
pleasant at 7 P<sup>M</sup> veered ship to N<sup>N</sup>E employed stowing  
sails and other ships duty nothing in sight so ends  
Lat by obs 32° 15' North Long by chro 127° 53' East

Wednesday the 2 First Part Pleasant with light winds from  
N<sup>W</sup> heading N employed stowing the gun powder  
and guns below one sail in sight under all sail  
middle and latter part pleasant with light wind  
from W steering N employed painting larboard boat  
nothing in sight under all sail so ends  
Lat by obs 33° 40' North Long by chro 128° 27' East

Thursday the 3 First Part Pleasant with light wind  
from S<sup>W</sup> steering N<sup>E</sup> employed painting the  
starboard and waist boats nothing in sight  
middle and latter part pleasant with moderate  
winds from S<sup>W</sup> steering N<sup>E</sup> employed in ships duty  
in the straits of corea under all sail so ends  
Lat by obs 35° 12' North Long by chro 130° 05' East

Friday the 4 First Part Pleasant with brisk winds from  
S<sup>W</sup> steering N<sup>E</sup> employed in ships duty pump  
backs in sight full the right sails and 2 reefs  
in the fore and mizen topsails middle and latter  
part pleasant wind from S<sup>W</sup> steering N<sup>E</sup>  
employed in ships duty nothing in sight so ends  
Lat by obs 36° 45' North Long by act 131° 00' East

Saturday the 5 First Part Pleasant with light winds  
from S<sup>W</sup> steering N employed in ships duty  
at 3 P<sup>M</sup> lowered for white cables but did  
not strike at 6 came on board and kept on  
N middle part kept to the wind with the main  
yard aback latter part pleasant with light  
and hazy nothing in sight so ends  
No observation

Sunday the 6 First Part brisk winds from N<sup>W</sup> heading  
N<sup>E</sup> employed fitting cutting blocks a truck for  
under main reefed topsails at 4 P<sup>M</sup> veered ship  
N<sup>W</sup> middle part brisk winds from N<sup>W</sup> latter part  
calm employed in ships duty pumpbacks in sight

Lat by obs 36° 51' North Long by act 130° 25' East



[153]

Charles J. Pope Master. April. 1856. <sup>153</sup>  
Monday the 7<sup>th</sup> First Part Pleasant with light winds from S<sup>W</sup>  
steering N at 2 P.M. lowered for whales at 6 came  
on board with out success left with the main  
yard & back middle and latter parts pleasant at 4<sup>th</sup>  
at 11 lowered for whales all hands employed chasing  
Sat by act 34 00 North Long by act 130 35 East

Tuesday the 8<sup>th</sup> First pleasant the boats still off chasing at  
8 came on board with out success one sail in sight  
at 4 came in foggy middle and latter parts  
light airs from S to N<sup>W</sup> and foggy under  
all sail employed in ships duty nothing  
in sight so ends  
sun obscure

Wednesday the 9<sup>th</sup> First Part brisk winds from N<sup>N</sup>W  
heading N<sup>E</sup> at 2 P.M. double reefed the top  
sails 2 sails in sight and humpbacks  
middle and latter parts brisk winds from N<sup>E</sup>  
at 8 at 11 lowered ships to E<sup>S</sup>E employed in ships  
duty 5 sails in sight and humpbacks so ends  
Sat by act 34 25 North Long by chrs 132 00 East

Thursday the 10<sup>th</sup> First Part Brisk winds from N<sup>E</sup> heading  
E<sup>S</sup>E employed in ships duty 4 sails in sight  
at 6 P.M. lowered ships to N<sup>N</sup>W humpbacks  
middle and latter parts pleasant with light air  
from N<sup>E</sup> at 8 at 11 lowered ship to E<sup>S</sup>E employ  
in ships duty 5 sails in sight so ends  
Sat by act 34 28 North Long by chrs 132 03 East

Friday the 11<sup>th</sup> First Part Pleasant with light winds  
from N<sup>N</sup>E heading E employed in ships duty  
humpbacks in sight 5 sails and latter parts  
pleasant at 11 lowered for 10 whales all hands  
employed chasing calm so ends

Saturday the 12<sup>th</sup> First Part Pleasant all hands off chasing  
at 4 P.M. came on board with out success at  
5 lowered a gain at 4 came on board and took  
up the boats light airs and calm middle and  
and latter parts pleasant with light winds from N<sup>E</sup>  
heading E<sup>S</sup>E at 4 at 11 lowered for whales all hands  
employed chasing the whales are very wild  
so ends No observation



Remarks Board Ship Rousseau of New Bedford  
Sunday the 13 First Port Pleasant with light winds  
N<sup>E</sup> heading E<sup>S</sup>E all hands employed chasing  
at 5 PM came on board at 5<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub> lowered a gain at 8  
came on board with out success middle and  
latter parts pleasant with brisk winds from E heading  
N<sup>N</sup>E and S<sup>S</sup>E at 10 lowered for whales at 12 returned  
to the ship 5 sails in sight so ends

Set by obs 37° 34' North Long by acct 132° 40' East  
Monday the 14 First Port brisk winds from E at 3 PM  
lowered for whales at 4 came on board with  
out success middle and latter parts pleasant at 9 AM  
lowered for whales struck and killed one boat captain  
at 1 PM took him to the ship so ends  
no observation

Tuesday the 15 First Port Pleasant wind from N all hands  
employed getting a loft <sup>sitting gear</sup> at 3<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub> PM hooked on at  
4 PM got the head in middle and latter parts  
strong gales from N<sup>N</sup>W at 5 PM got a  
flock chain in and let him lay in the water  
employed scraping bowe and other ships duty  
Set by obs 36° 59' North Long by acct 34° 38' East

Wednesday the 16 First Port strong gales from N<sup>N</sup>  
heading N<sup>E</sup> employed in ships duty the last  
in sight middle part strong breeze from N at  
daylight hooked on and cut in the whale all  
hands employed clearing up and starting the work  
nothing in sight ~~under~~ all sail so ends  
Set by obs 36° 45' North Long by acct 134° 10' East

Thursday the 17 First Port Pleasant with light winds  
from S steering N<sup>N</sup>W the watch employed  
boiling at 6 PM saw a whale did not  
middle and latter parts pleasant with light  
winds from S steering N<sup>N</sup>W employed boiling  
other ships duty one sail in sight so ends

Friday the 18 First Port Pleasant with light winds from  
heading N<sup>N</sup>W at 1 PM lowered for whales at 3 came  
board employed boiling at 5 lowered a gain at 8  
on board with out success middle part light breeze  
from S<sup>E</sup> at 12 PM went ship to E<sup>N</sup>E latter part  
gales from S<sup>E</sup> cooled down the works fired fore tops  
forward close reefed main and mizen topsails so ends  
thick rain storm



[55]

Charles I Pope Master April 1856

Saturday the 19 First Part strong gales from NW heading  
 employed in ships duty at 4 PM fished mizen  
 topsail nothing in sight middle part strong gales  
 from NW heading at 8 PM started the works  
 latter part pleasant at 10 PM lowered for whales  
 employed boyling and chasing whales so ends

Sunday the 20 First Part Pleasant with light winds from  
 theading NW at 3 1/2 PM the boats came on board  
 at 1 1/2 hours a gain at 6 came on board set the  
 watch employed boyling middle and latter parts  
 pleasant with light winds from ESE heading at  
 employed boyling and other ships duty & sails in sight  
 Lat by obs 38 07 North Long by chro 134 45 East

Monday the 21 First Part Pleasant with brisk winds  
 from ESE heading I employed boyling & sails in  
 sight at 9 PM finished boyling middle and  
 latter parts pleasant at daylight commenced stow-  
 ing down and other ships duty spoke back hormony of  
 oahu bursted beam so ends

Tuesday the 22 First Part Pleasant all hands employed  
 stowing oil over sail in sight middle and latter  
 parts strong gales from NW heading NE at  
 at 5 PM fished foresail and fore topsail all  
 hands employed stowing down oil and other  
 ships duty. over sail in sight so ends  
 Lat by act 38 15 North Long by act 134 30 East

Wednesday the 23 First Part strong gales from NW at 4  
 PM finished stowing down and clearing up decks  
 at 5 set foresail and veered ship middle and latter  
 parts pleasant with light wind from S heading  
 NW employed in ships duty & sails in sight  
 Lat by obs 37 54 North Long by act 134 10 East

Thursday the 24 First Part Pleasant with light wind  
 from S heading NW at 8 PM lowered for  
 whales at 6 came on board with out success  
 at 6 1/2 spoke I forgot Pierce one whale  
 middle and latter parts pleasant with light  
 from N employed in ships duty or sail in sight  
 Lat by obs 37 50 N Long by chro 134 28 East



# Remarks Board Ship Rousseau of New Bedford

Friday the 25 First Part Pleasant with light airs from NE steering S W employed in ships duty one sail in sight middle and latter parts pleasant with light winds from SE steering S W by E employed in ships duty 2 sails in sight so ends  
Lat by obs 37 40 North Long by acct 133 30 East

Saturday the 26 First Part Pleasant with light winds from SE steering S W employed in ships duty one sail in sight whaling at sunset veered ship to N middle and latter parts thick and rainy employed in ships duty nothing in sight but bafflin winds under 2 reefed topsails  
No ends.

Sunday the 27 First Part strong gales from N W steering NE employed in ships duty one sail in sight at sunset furled fore and main topsails middle and latter parts strong gales from N W heading N W furled foresail and main sail employed in ships duty so ends

Monday the 28 First Part strong gales from S W heading N W blowing strong employed in ships duty nothing in sight middle and latter parts strong gales from S W at 4 o'clock kept off E employed in ships duty under double reefed topsails one sail in sight  
Lat by obs 38 40 North Long by acct 135 47 East

Tuesday the 29 First Part brisk winds from E W steering E employed in ships duty nothing in sight at sunset left to heading S S E middle and latter parts brisk winds from S S E heading S E thick and foggy employed in ships duty at 10 lowered for sight whale so ends

Lat by obs 38 22 North Long by acct 136 46 East

Wednesday the 30 First Part brisk winds from S W at 1 P.M. lowered for whales dashed at one at 4 came on board one net in sight middle and latter parts brisk winds from S W heading S S E employed in ships duty furled fore topsail and spanker one sail in sight so ends

Lat by obs 38 34 North Long by acct 137 00 East



Charles I Pope Master May 1856 [157]

Thursday May the 1 First Part stormy gales from S W heading  
S E at 3 P M spoke ship of Howland Taylor mid the  
port heavy gales from S W heading S E at 4 P M  
forsook and mizen topsail close except the main thunder  
lightning and latter part more moderate thick and  
foggy 5 sails in sight so ends

Friday the 2 First Part light ayres from N W heading  
S W employed in ships duty thick and foggy  
nothing in sight mid the and latter parts pleasant  
with light winds from N heading W N W at 4 A M  
lowered for whales at 11 A M struck and drew at  
1 P M came on board so ends —  
*No observation*

Saturday the 3 First Part Pleasant at 2 P M lowered for  
whales at 5 came on board with out success  
light winds from N heading W N W thick and  
foggy mid the and latter parts light wind from  
N heading E N E thick and rainy at 5 A M lowered and  
struck and drew at 9 came on board at 10 lowered again

Sunday the 4 First Part light ayres from N thick and  
rainy at 4 came on board at 5 lowered again  
at 7 1/2 came on board without success plenty of  
whales but very wild mid the and latter parts  
pleasant with light ayres from E at 4 A M  
lowered for whales all hands employed chasing  
2 sails in sight so ends

Monday the 5 First Part Pleasant with light wind  
from E at 2 P M the boats came on board at  
3 lowered again at 6 came on board with  
out success mid the and latter parts pleasant  
with light winds from N E steering W employed  
in ships duty nothing in sight so ends

Lat by obs 38° 14' North Long by obs 136° 28' East

Tuesday the 6 First Part Pleasant with light winds  
from N E steering S at 3 1/2 P M lowered for  
whales at 6 came on board with out success  
mid the and latter part pleasant with light wind  
from W steering S E employed in ships duty  
nothing in sight so ends

Lat by obs 37° 58' North Long by obs 135° 54' East



Remarks Board Ship Rousseau of New Bedford  
Wednesday the 7 First Part Pleasant with light winds from  
W steering NNE at 4 PM lowered for what  
at 4 came on board with out success midbe  
and latter parts light baffin winds and foggy  
employd in ships duty nothing in sight so ends  
Lat by obs 37° 59 North Long by chro 135° 38 East

Thursday the 8 First Part Pleasant with light breezes and  
calm employd in ships duty nothing in sight  
under all sail midbe and latter parts plea  
with light winds from S W steering NE  
at 11 AM lowered for whales at 1 came in  
thick fog came on board with out success  
so ends

Friday the 9 First Part calm and a thick fog low  
for whales but came on board again at 1  
so foggy employd in ships duty midbe and  
latter parts light winds from E heading N  
thick and hazy at 4 AM lowered for whales  
at 11½ came on board with out success  
Lat by obs 38° 20 North Long by act 135° 20 East

Saturday the 10 First Part Pleasant with light winds  
from E heading N employd in ships duty  
one sail in sight at sunset double reefed  
topsails midbe and latter parts pleasant at  
4 AM wind from S steering NE employd in ships  
duty nothing in sight under all sail so ends  
Lat by obs 38° 50 North Long by chro 136° 27 East

Sunday the 11 First Part Pleasant with light winds  
from N heading NW employd in ships  
duty 2 sails in sight midbe and latter parts  
pleasant with light winds from S W steering  
NE employd in ships duty 2 sails in sight  
Lat by obs 38° 49 North Long by chro 136° 21 East

Monday the 12 First Part Pleasant with light winds  
from S W steering E employd in ships duty  
2 sails in sight under all sail midbe  
and latter parts strong gales from S W steering  
ENE at 9 AM fired fore topsail for sail and  
reeft the main luff to heading NW employd in  
ships duty 2 sails in sight so ends

Lat by obs 38° 45 North Long by chro 138° 42 East



[59]

Charles J Pope Master May 1856

Tuesday the 13 First Part Brisk winds from S W heading  
N W employed in ships duty one sail in sight  
under double reef topsails middle and latter parts  
light winds from S heading E & E employed in ships  
duty nothing in sight so ends

Wednesday the 14 First Part Pleasant with light winds  
from N W heading S W employed in ships  
duty full back in sight under 2 reef topsails  
middle and latter parts light winds from N W  
heading W & W employed in ships duty nothing  
in sight under all sail so ends  
Lat by obs 39° 28 North Long by chro 138° 40 East

Thursday the 15 First Part light winds from N W  
heading S W employed in ships duty at 4 P M  
spoke ship fabrics ~~only~~ 8 months ~~23~~ as when  
middle and latter parts pleasant with light  
winds from S steering N E employed in ships  
duty one sail in sight so ends  
Lat by obs 40° 45 North Long by chro 139° 40 East

Friday the 16 First Part Pleasant with light winds from  
S steering N E & E employed in ships duty 2 sails  
and the land in sight at 6 P M spoke a  
french ship middle and latter parts pleasant  
with brisk winds from N N W heading N E & E  
and W employed in ships duty nothing in sight  
Lat by obs 40° 43 North Long by chro 139° 40 East

Saturday the 17 First Part strong gales from N N W heading  
W at 2 P M double reef the topsails employed in  
ships duty 2 sails in sight and humpbacks  
middle and latter parts pleasant with light  
winds from S W heading N W at 9 P M lowered  
for whales at 11 came on board so ends

Sunday the 18 First Part strong gales from S W heading  
N N W at 1 P M lowered for whales at 6 came  
on board without success plenty of whales  
but very wild middle and latter parts strong  
gales from S W heading W N W and S E  
at 10 P M lowered for whales at 1 P M came  
on board without success so ends



Remarks Board Ship Rousseau of New Bedford  
Monday the 14 First Part light winds from N<sup>W</sup> heading  
N<sup>N</sup>E at 3 P<sup>M</sup> lowered for whales at 6½ came  
on board and took up the boats middle and latter  
parts pleasant with light ayres and calms at 9  
lowered for whales employed in ships duty so ended  
Lat by obs 40° 34' North Long by chro 139° 11' East

Tuesday the 20 First Part Pleasant and calm thick  
and hazy employed in ships duty 4 sails  
in night boryling middle and latter parts  
moderate winds from S at 6 P<sup>M</sup> lowered for  
whales at 10½ came on board without success  
Lat by obs 41° 10' North Long by chro 139° 17' East

Wednesday the 21 First Part strong gales from S steering N<sup>W</sup>  
at 2 P<sup>M</sup> lowered for whales at 4 came on  
board 3 sails in night cutting and whaling  
middle part strong gales from S steering E<sup>N</sup> latter  
parts moderate at 9 P<sup>M</sup> lowered for whales at  
12 came on board kept off N<sup>W</sup> so ended  
Lat by obs 42° 43' North Long by act 139° 25' East

Thursday the 22 First Part light ayres from S steering  
N<sup>W</sup> at 1½ P<sup>M</sup> lowered for whales at 5 came  
on board and kept off N<sup>N</sup>E middle and  
latter parts strong gales from N<sup>W</sup> heading  
N<sup>N</sup>W under double reef topsails so ended  
Lat by obs 43° 30' North Long by chro 138° 54' East

Friday the 23 First Part more moderate made all  
sail employed in ships duty nothing in sight  
Harry Hanaka off duty sick with the common  
now middle and latter parts light winds from  
S steering E<sup>N</sup> employed in ships duty nothing  
Lat by act 43° 45' North Long by act 139° 45' East

Saturday the 24 First Part strong gales from S steering  
E<sup>N</sup> employed in ships duty at 6 P<sup>M</sup> lay  
the ship to under close reef main topsails  
middle part strong gales from S latter parts pleas  
with light winds from S steering E<sup>N</sup> employed  
in ships duty nothing in sight so ended  
Lat by obs 44° 48' North Long by chro 140° 00' East



(167)

Charles I Pope Master Mary 1856

Sunday the 25 First Part Pleasant with light winds from  
S W steering E by N at 1 P M land for a while at 4  
come on board with out success the land in sight  
middle and latter parts light wind from S steering E by  
N thick and hazy at daylight 2 islands in sight at 11 AM  
Double reef the topsails wind from W steering E by S  
Lat by act 45 " 10 North Long by chro 142 " 52 East

Monday the 26 First Part strong gales from W steering E  
by S close reef the topsails at 2 P M entered the strait  
to of Perous at 6 P M main ~~all~~ sail middle  
parts strong gales from W steering E latter parts strong gales  
from N W steering N E employed in ships duty humpbacks  
Lat by obs 45 " 42 North Long by chro 145 44 East in sight

Tuesday the 27 First Part brisk winds from N W heading  
N E employed in ships duty nothing in sight under  
all sail middle and latter parts pleasant with light  
winds from W steering N by E employed in ships  
duty nothing in sight under all sail so ends  
Lat by obs 46 40 North Long by chro 146 19 East

Wednesday the 28 First Part Pleasant with light winds  
from W steering N by E employed in ships duty at  
5 P M crossed the main royal yard middle and  
latter parts pleasant with moderate winds from  
S and S E steering N employed in ships duty  
finbacks in sight under all sail so ends  
Lat by obs 48 12 North Long by chro 146 " 02 East

Thursday the 29 First Part brisk winds from S E steering N  
employed in ships duty finbacks in sight under all  
sail middle and latter parts brisk winds from  
S S E steering N by E thick and foggy employed in  
ships duty finbacks in sight so ends  
Lat by act 50 " 10 North Long by act 146 " 10 East

Friday the 30 First Part brisk winds from S steering  
N by E thick and rainy employed in ships duty  
finbacks in sight middle and latter parts  
light ayres and calm with a thick fog  
employed in ships duty nothing in sight  
under all sail so ends

Lat by obs 51 00 North Long by act 46 20 East



# Remarks Board Ship Rousseau of New Bedford

Saturday the 31 First Part Brisk winds from E heading N by E employed in ships duty nothing in sight at 6 PM Double reefed the topsails middle and latter parts brisk winds from E & heading N with a snow storm employed in ships duty made all sail nothing in sight so ended  
Lat by obs 52.45 North Long by chro 145.46 East

Sunday June the 1 First Part brisk winds from NE heading NNW thick and hazy employed in ships duty under all sail nothing in sight middle and latter parts light bafflin winds from NE and N heading the westward employed in ships duty nothing in sight under all sail with a light fall of snow so ended  
Lat by obs 53.15 North Long by act 145.10 East

Monday the 2 First Part Pleasant with a calm and hazy employed in ships duty nothing in sight middle and latter parts light winds from E steering N with a thick fog and plenty of ice on the riggin and ship employed in ships duty nothing in sight so ended  
Lat by obs 53.50 North Long by act 145.00 East

Tuesday the 3 First Part light winds from E steering N with a thick fog employed in ships duty nothing in sight middle and latter parts light winds from E steering NNW employed in ships duty still a thick fog the riggin covered with ice fore and aft pretty cold weather for June the 3 under all sail  
Lat by act 54.30 North Long by act 144.50 East

Wednesday the 4 First Part light winds from E steering NW with a thick fog employed in ships duty nothing in sight under all sail middle and latter parts brisk winds from SEW at 4 PM made the ice latter part steering a long the ice finbacks in view  
Lat by obs 55.50 North Long by chro 143.30 East

Thursday the 5 First Part brisk winds from SEW steering NW employed in ships duty 4 sails and junks in sight at 4 PM spoke Theristtas NB Jacob & middle and latter parts strong gales from E heading ESE and WSEW under double reefed topsails employed in ships duty thick and foggy so ended

No observations



Charles I Pope Master June 1856 [163]

Monday the 6 First Part moderate winds from S S E  
heading S W employed in ships duty 6 sails  
in sight at 5 P M a thick fog middle and  
latter parts brisk winds and foggy employed in  
ships duty 10 sails in sight so ends

Tuesday the 7 First Part Pleasant with light winds  
from S S W Tacking a boat in the ice  
employed in ships duty 10 sails in sight  
middle and latter parts pleasant with  
light winds from S S W Tacking about in the  
ice employed in ships duty 9 sails in sight  
at 4 P M 56 " 10 North Long by act 142 " 50 East

Wednesday the 8 First Part Pleasant with light winds  
from S S W heading W employed in ships  
duty 4 sails in sight middle and latter parts  
pleasant at 4 A M lowered for bowhead at 11 A M  
came on board employed chasing whales so ends

Thursday the 9 First Part Pleasant with light breeze from  
W at 3 P M struck and killed one whale got  
one whale all hands employed getting him out  
the ice at 4 A M got him to the ship at 5  
hooked one N E wind and a rain storm at 11  
A M finished thick and rainy so ends

Friday the 10 First Part ~~Strong~~ gales from N E the watch  
employed clearing up decks and working the  
ship out of the ice at 4 P M got clear of the  
ice 3 sails in sight middle and latter parts  
strong gales from N E heading E S E and N N W  
still rainy and foggy the ice and 5 sails in sight

Saturday the 11 First Part brisk winds and pleasant the watch  
employed clearing up decks at 5 P M started the works  
8 sails in sight middle and latter parts pleasant  
employed boiling at 8 A M got a boat out took the barbed  
boat in to repair at 4 lowered for whales all hands  
employed chasing whales and boiling so ends



# Remarks Board Ship Rousseau of New Bedford

Thursday the 12 First Port Pleasant all hands employed chasing whales and boyling at 4 P.M. came a board and took up the boats 10 sails in sight at 4½ P.M. set the water middle and latter parts pleasant with light puffing winds at 9 A.M. hove in for whales without success employed boyling and other ships duty so ends

Friday the 13 First Port Pleasant with light winds from S heading S by E employed boyling 22 sails in sight at 4 P.M. Double reefed the topsails middle and latter parts pleasant with light winds from S by E at 4 A.M. finish boyling at 4 lowered for whales so ends all hands employ chasing whales without success

Saturday the 14 First Port Pleasant all hands employed chasing whales at 4 P.M. came on board employed in coopersing oil at 4 lowered on gain at 9 came on board and set the water middle and latter parts calm all hands employed stowing down oil and other ships duty 4 ships boyling and 4 chasing whales so ends

Sunday the 15 First Port Pleasant with light winds from S heading W all hands employed stowing down oil at 6 P.M. finish 14 sails in sight middle and latter parts pleasant with brisk winds from S by W heading W employed in ships duty 4 sails in sight under all sail so ends  
Lat by obs 56° 20' North Long by chro 139° 54' East

Monday the 16 First Port brisk winds from S heading W by W employed in ships duty at 5 P.M. tacked to E by E under all sail two ice and a ship in sight middle and latter parts brisk winds from S and at 4 A.M. lowered and went in the ice at 10 came on board employed scraping bone and mending lumber boat 5 sails in sight heading to N by N so ends

Tuesday the 17 First Port brisk winds from N by E heading N W employed scraping bone and repairing lumber at 3 P.M. head the land under Double reefed topsails middle and latter parts light winds from E by N heading N at 5 A.M. veered ship to S by E employed in ships duty one sail in sight so ends



Charles J Pope Master June 1856 [65]

Wednesday the 18 First Part light winds from S & heading  
S S W at 4 P M veered ship to E & N E employed  
in ships duty with a thick fog middle and latter  
parts light winds and foggy employed in ships duty  
No observation

Thursday the 19 First Part Pleasant with brisk winds from  
S W heading W N W employed breaking out fore  
peak for shooks one sail and the ice in sight  
at 4 P M tacked ship to S S E middle and latter  
parts pleasant with light winds from W steering  
a long the ice employed in ships duty 9 sails  
in sight under all sail so ends

Friday the 20 First Part Pleasant with light winds from  
E S E heading S E employed in ships duty 8  
sails in sight but no whale middle and  
latter parts pleasant at 6 P M lowered and went in  
the ice at 11 P M struck and killed one whale so ends

Saturday the 21 First Part Pleasant all hands employ towing  
a whale out of the ice at 3 P M got him to  
the ship at 4 P M hooked on at 9 finished middle  
and latter parts pleasant with brisk winds  
from S the water employed clearing up decks  
at 6 P M started the works water part empty  
boiling and other ships duty so ends

Sunday the 22 First Part brisk winds from S employ  
boiling and other ships duty 10 sails in sight  
6 a boiling it begins to be a little lively now  
middle and latter parts brisk winds from S heading  
W S W and E S E latter parts foggy employed boiling

Monday the 23 First Part Brisk winds from S E at 2 P M  
veered ship to S S W employed boiling and other  
ships duty thick and foggy under double  
reeft topsails middle and latter parts brisk  
winds from S E heading a long the ice employ  
boiling and other ships duty 6 sails in sight but  
no whale under double reef topsails so ends



# Remarks Board Ship Rousseau of New Bedford

Tuesday the 24 First Part brisk winds from SE heading  
ENE employed boyling and other ships duty 6  
in sight thick and foggy middle and latter part  
brisk winds from SE heading SSW and ENE  
employed boyling and stowing off the main hatch  
thick and rowy 3 sails in sight so ends

Wednesday the 25 First Part brisk winds from SE head.  
SSW employed scraping bone and other ships  
duty 4 sails in sight at 4 Bell vessel ship to EN  
middle and latter parts brisk winds from SE head.  
SSW all hands employed stowing oil thick and rowy  
so ends nothing in sight

Thursday the 26 First Part moderate winds from SE heading  
SSW all hands employed stowing oil and other  
ships duty thick and rowy 2 sails in sight middle  
and latter parts moderate winds from SE head.  
off and on the ice at 10 Bell spoke young St. con  
toby 34 months 2100 whale so ends thick fog

Friday the 27 First Part brisk winds from SE heading  
ENE employed in ships duty 3 sails in sight  
middle and latter parts light winds from  
SE heading SSW and ENE employed in  
ships duty 5 sail in sight thick and foggy  
saw a ship pick up a dead whale so ends

Saturday 28 First Part light winds from E and a thick  
fog 2 sails and the ice in sight employed  
in ships duty middle and latter parts brisk  
winds from E heading NNE and SSE employed  
in ships duty a thick rain storm so ends

Sunday the 29 First Part brisk winds from E head.  
SSE employed in ships duty one sail in sight  
with a thick rain storm under 2 reef topsail  
middle and latter parts moderate winds from  
E heading SSE and NNE with a thick fog  
and rain employed in ships duty so ends  
we have had no observation for 10 days



167

Charles S. Pope Master June 1856

Monday the 30 First Part light winds from E heading  
NNW employed in ships duty a thick fog and  
raise the ice in sight middle and latter parts  
brisk winds from E heading from NNW and SSE  
employed in ships duty 3 sails in sight and

Tuesday the 1st of July First Part brisk winds from E  
heading SSE at 1 PM spoke ship champion Gray  
7 months 400 at 4 PM Henry Coffin Kanaka  
died of consumption the ice in sight middle and  
latter parts strong gales from E heading SSE at  
8 AM beaved Henry Coffin employed in ship duty  
thick fog and rain under double reef topsails

Wednesday the 2 First Part moderate winds from NE heading NNW  
employed in ships duty one sail and the ice in  
sight still foggy middle and latter parts brisk  
winds from NE heading ESE employed in ships  
duty 3 sails in sight thick and foggy

Thursday the 3 First Part brisk winds from NNW heading  
NW employed in ships duty nothing in  
sight under double reef topsails thick and foggy  
middle part brisk winds from NE heading NNW  
latter part brisk winds from NNW steering ESE  
and SSE six sail in sight and heavy ice empl  
oyed in ships duty the first observation of 14 days  
lat by obs 56.12 North Long by chro 141.54 East

Friday the 4 First Part Brisk winds from NNW steering  
SSE employed in ships duty at 4 PM spoke bark  
Harriet Spencer 33 months 600 middle and latter  
parts brisk winds from NNW heading off and  
on the ice employed in ships duty a thick fog

Saturday the 5 First Part moderate winds from NNW  
heading E employed in ships duty saw one  
whale but too thick to hove for him middle  
and latter parts light ayres and calmer  
at 1 PM beaved for whale but did not  
strike 2 sails in sight and the ice  
No observation



Remarks Board Ship Rousseau of New Bedford  
Sunday the 6<sup>th</sup> First Part Pleasant and calm all hands  
employed chasing whales at 5 P.M. came on board  
with out success a thick fog middle and latter  
parts light breeze from W and a thick fog  
at 11 till lowered for whales without success

Monday the 7<sup>th</sup> First Part Pleasant with light winds  
W at 1 P.M. lowered and went in the ice  
at 2 $\frac{1}{2}$  struck and parted the line at 6 came  
on board took up the line for the night  
middle and latter parts pleasant with light wind  
from W at 4 till lowered for whales all hands  
employed chasing whales so ends

Tuesday the 8<sup>th</sup> First Part Pleasant at 1 P.M. struck and  
killed one whale and sunk him and 185 fms  
of line at 4 till lowered again at 4 came  
on board middle and latter parts brisk winds  
from NNE at 6 till lowered and went in  
the ice at 9 struck and parted the line at  
12 came on board so ends

Wednesday the 9<sup>th</sup> First Part brisk wind from NNE  
at 2 P.M. lowered for whales but did not  
strike at 6 P.M. came on board and set the  
watch middle and latter parts light breeze and  
foggy heading off and on the ice employed  
in ships duty one sail in sight.

Thursday the 10<sup>th</sup> First Part Pleasant with light winds from  
NE heading NNE employed in ships duty one  
sail in sight under all sail middle and  
latter parts light breeze and calm employed  
in ships duty one sail in sight so ends

Set by ab 56 00 North Goose by chron 139 40 East  
Friday the 11<sup>th</sup> First Part Light winds from NE steering  
SW employed in ships duty one sail in sight  
thick and foggy under all sail middle and  
latter parts light winds from NE steering  
SW at 4 till made probatrie and the  
ice employed in ships duty 2 sails in sight  
under all sail so ends



169

Charles I Pope Master July 1856

Saturday the 12 First Port with light winds from  
NNW heading NE employed in ships duty  
3 sails in sight under all sail midde  
and latter parts pleasant with light winds from  
W steering NNE employed in ships duty 6 sails in sight  
Lat by obs 55° 13 North Long by chro 139° 23 East

Sunday the 13 First Port Pleasant with light winds from  
NW heading NNE 5 sails in sight by day employed  
in ships duty midde and latter parts pleasant with  
light bafin winds from S W to NW heading  
NE employed in ships duty nothing in sight so end  
Lat by obs 55° 57 North Long by chro 139° 44 East

Monday the 14 First Port Pleasant with light winds from  
SE steering NE employed in ships duty nothing in  
sight under all sail midde and latter parts  
pleasant with light winds from ENE heading  
N employed in ships duty nothing in sight  
Lat by obs 56° 50 North Long by chro 140° 05 East

Tuesday the 15 First Port Pleasant with light winds from  
W steering NE employed in ships duty nothing  
in sight under all sail midde and latter  
parts brisk winds from NE at 2 till full the big  
top sails at 6 tacked ship to ESE employed  
in ships duty nothing in sight so ends  
Lat by obs 57° 11 North Long by chro 140° 40 East

Wednesday the 16 First Port Brisk winds from NE at  
1 PM tacked ship to NNW at 6 tacked ship  
to ESE employed in ships duty nothing in  
sight midde and latter parts pleasant with light  
winds from NE heading ESE and NNW employed in  
ships duty nothing in sight so ends  
Lat by obs 57° 23 North Long by chro 140° 55 East

Thursday the 17 First Port Pleasant with calm employed  
in ships duty nothing in sight heading to  
the eastward midde and latter parts pleasant  
with light winds from NE heading ESE  
employed in ships duty nothing in sight  
Lat by obs 57° 14 North Long by chro 141° 48 East



Remarks Board Ship Rousseau of New Bedford  
Friday the 18 First Port Pleasant with light winds from  
N E at 1 P M tacked ship to N N W employed  
ships duty at 5 P M tacked ship to E nothing  
in sight middle part light breeze from E heading  
E latter part light breeze from S E steering N E employed  
in ships duty nothing in sight so ends

Lat by obs 57° 58' North Long by obs 141° 48' East  
Saturday the 19 First Port Pleasant with light winds from  
S W steering N E employed in ships duty nothing  
in sight middle and latter part brisk winds from S W  
steering N N E latter part heading off S E with in the  
fog employed in ships duty for back in sight  
Lat by act 59° 00' North Long by act 143° 10' East

Sunday the 20 First Port moderate winds from S  
steering N E by N at 4 P M got the anchor up  
the bows at 5 left to the wind heading S E  
middle and latter part pleasant at 6 A M the boat  
went in shore for whales employed cruising for whales

*1/2 mile*  
Monday the 21 First Port Pleasant with light breeze from  
S E at 2 P M struck and killed one at 4 P M  
took him to the ship at 11 finished cutting and  
set the watch middle and latter part strong  
gales from E S E the watch employed clearing  
up decks at 6 A M double reefed the topsails  
at 9 fald fore topsail fit and spoked  
heading S by E rainy and thick

Tuesday the 22 First Port heavy gales from E S E  
heading S thick and rainy employed in ships  
duty at 6 P M close reefed main topsail  
middle and latter part strong gales from E N E  
heading S S E thick and rainy employed in ships  
duty under main topsail and foresail so ends

Wednesday the 23 First Port strong gales from N N E  
heading E employed in ships duty thick and  
rainy still trying to under main topsail and  
foresail middle and latter part strong gale  
from N N E heading E employed scraping bottom  
and other ships duty nothing in sight so ends  
under double reefed topsails



# Charles I Pope Master July 1856

Thursday the 24 First Part moderate gales from N heading E & NE at 2 PM started the work and clearing up decks and other ships duty nothing in sight middle and latter part light ayres and calm employed boring humpbacks in night  
Lat by obs 58° 25' North Long by chrono 145° 44' East

Friday the 25 First Part Pleasant with light winds from NW heading N by W employed boring under all sail middle part squally at 12 PM finished boring wind from NW heading S W by W latter part light ayres and calm employed in ships duty humpbacks in sight under all sail so ends  
Lat by obs 58° 20' North Long by chrono 145° 14' East

Saturday the 26 First Part calm employed in ships duty at 4 1/2 PM had a heavy squall from NE felled the light sails steering N W middle part strong gales from NE steering N W with heavy squalls latter part pleasant all hands employed stowing Isaac at 10 PM spoke ship onward Norton 300 sails

Sunday the 27 First Part Pleasant at 1 PM went in shore to cruice for whales at 8 PM came on board without success middle and latter part pleasant with light winds from NE heading off and on the land at 6 PM the boats went in shore cruising for whales all hands employed off in the boats cruising a long shore so ends

Monday the 28 First Part Pleasant with light winds from SE all hands employed cruising for whales at 8 PM came on board and kept off S by W middle and latter part pleasant with light ayres and calm employed in ships duty nothing in sight under all sail

Tuesday the 29 First Part Pleasant with light ayres from N W steering S by W employed in ships duty nothing in sight middle and latter part pleasant with light winds from N W steering S by W employed in ships duty nothing in sight under all sail so ends

No observation



Remarks Board Ship Rousseau of New Bedford  
Wednesday the 30 First Part Light winds from E stea  
S W by S with showers of rain employed in ships  
Duty nothing in sight middle and latter parts  
light winds from N E and N steering S W  
thick and rainy employed in ships Duty so ends  
Lat by obs 57.30 North Long by chro 142 42 East

Thursday the 31 First Part Pleasant with light winds  
from N steering S W employed in ships Duty under  
all sail nothing in sight Charles Kanaka in  
middle and latter parts pleasant with light  
from S E steering S W by W employed in ships  
Duty nothing in sight under all sail  
No observation

Friday the 1 of August First Part light winds from  
S E steering S W by W thick and rainy employ  
in ships Duty middle and latter parts pleasant  
with light winds from N E steering S W by W  
employed in ships Duty nothing in sight under  
all sail Charles Kanaka off Duty sick so ends  
Lat by act 56.30 North Long by act 141 00 East

Saturday the 2 First Part Pleasant with light winds fr  
N N W steering W S W employed in ships Duty a  
2 P M Picked up a piece of a rock middle part  
light cyres from W heading N N W latter parts  
brisk winds from S W heading W N W with a  
thick fog employed in ships Duty so ends  
Lat by act 56 13 North Long by act 139 20 East

Sunday the 3 First Part Brisk winds from S W  
heading W N W employed in ships Duty a thick  
fog at 5 P M tacked ship to S E middle and  
latter parts pleasant with light cyres and calm  
employed in ships Duty nothing in sight so ends  
Lat by obs 56.09 North Long by act 138.20 East

Monday the 4 First Part Light winds and Captain  
employed in ships Duty nothing in sight and  
all sail middle part light. Captain wind from  
S W to S E latter parts strong gales from N  
heading N N W and E S E Double reefed the  
topsails thick and rainy employed in ships  
Duty nothing in sight so ends



Charles J Pope Master August 1856

Tuesday the 5<sup>th</sup> First Part strong gales from NE heading  
 NNEW thick and rainy employed in ships duty  
 at 4 PM veered ship to ESE nothing in sight  
 middle part light wind from SW latter part strong  
 gales from WNW heading SW under double reef  
 topsails employed in ships duty so ends

Wednesday the 6<sup>th</sup> First Part strong gales from WNW  
 employed in ships duty one sail in sight at  
 4 PM got the anchors off the bows heading  
 in between picketstiff and great sprits middle  
 and latter parts pleasant with light breeze  
 from SW employed working in to the land  
 none whaler in sight so ends

Thursday the 7<sup>th</sup> First Part Pleasant with light breeze  
 from SE heading SSW employed in ships  
 duty 2 sails in sight but no whaler middle  
 and latter part pleasant at 3 AM came to in 14<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>  
 fathoms water spoke ship Europa Dec 33 months 2200  
 at 6<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub> AM took the anchors and steered out the bay  
 employed in ships duty 10 sails in sight so ends

Friday the 8<sup>th</sup> First Part Pleasant with light breeze and calm  
 heading out the bay employed in ships duty 8 sails  
 in sight middle and latter parts pleasant with  
 light breeze and calm at 9 AM spoke schooner  
E L Frost homestead from Oahu with anchors  
 and chains potatoes and other recruits for ships  
 employed in ships duty 4 sails in sight

Saturday the 9<sup>th</sup> First Part Pleasant with light breeze and  
 calm employed in ships duty nothing in sight  
 under all sail middle and latter parts pleasant  
 with light breeze and calm heading to the NE  
 employed in ships duty 5 sails in sight so ends  
 Lat by act 55 15 North Long by act 138 25 East

Sunday the 10<sup>th</sup> First Part Pleasant with light winds  
 from SW steering NE employed in ships duty  
 nothing in sight middle and latter parts  
 light breeze from SW steering NE employed  
 in ships duty nothing in sight under  
 all sail no whaler to be found so ends  
 Lat by act 55 40 North Long by act 138 50 East



Remarks Board Ship Rousseau of New Bedford  
Monday the 11<sup>th</sup> First Part Pleasant with light winds from  
S<sup>W</sup> steering N<sup>E</sup> employed in ships duty nothing  
in sight under all sail middle and latter part  
pleasant with light winds from S<sup>W</sup> steering  
N<sup>E</sup> employed in ships duty nothing in sight  
Lat by obs 57° 25' North Long by acct 140° 30' East  
Tuesday the 12<sup>th</sup> First Part Pleasant with light winds from  
S<sup>W</sup> steering N<sup>E</sup> employed in ships duty nothing  
in sight under all sail middle and latter part  
pleasant with light winds from S<sup>W</sup> and calm from  
steering N<sup>E</sup> employed in ships duty nothing  
in sight under all sail so ends.  
Lat by acct 57° 35' North Long by acct 140 45 East  
Wednesday the 13<sup>th</sup> First Part Pleasant with calms and light  
winds from S<sup>W</sup> steering N<sup>E</sup> employed in ships  
duty nothing in sight middle and latter part  
pleasant with light winds from S steering N<sup>E</sup>  
at 6 A.M. spoke ship Montreal Gray & white  
employed in ships duty nothing in sight so ends  
Lat by obs 58° 10' North Long by acct 141° 45' East  
Thursday the 14<sup>th</sup> First Part Pleasant with light winds  
from S<sup>E</sup> steering N<sup>E</sup> employed in ships duty  
nothing in sight middle and latter part brisk  
winds from N<sup>E</sup> heading S<sup>E</sup> at 7½ A.M.  
tacked ship to N<sup>N</sup>W employed in ships duty  
nothing in sight under all sail so ends  
Lat by obs 58 33 North Long by acct 142° 30' East  
Friday the 15<sup>th</sup> First Part Pleasant with light winds  
from N<sup>E</sup> heading N by S<sup>W</sup> employed in ships  
duty nothing in sight middle part brisk winds  
from S<sup>N</sup>E heading S<sup>E</sup> thick and rainy at 4 tacked  
ship to N<sup>N</sup>E latter part strong gales from S heading  
N<sup>N</sup>E at 6 P.M. furl the light sails at 4 P.M.  
except the topsails raining and blowing strong at  
9½ furl jib and spanker at 10 A.M. furl fore  
topsail and main sail and close reefs  
the main topsail and veered ship to S<sup>E</sup>  
still blowing heavy and raining employed in  
ships duty so ends laying to  
Lat by acct 58 30 North Long by acct 143° 20' East



[75]

Charles T Pope Master August 1856  
Saturday the 16 First Part strong gales from E at 2 PM  
veered ship to NNE at 3 set fore top sail jib  
and mainsail under 2 reefed topsails nothing in  
sight middle and latter parts light ayres from SE  
and S heading to the eastward thick and rainy employed  
in ships duty the in sight and 15 fathoms of water so ends

Sunday the 17 First Part brisk winds from SE heading ENE  
at 2 PM lowered the boats and went in shore at 6  
PM came on board no whales in sight 3 ships been  
saw the middle and latter parts brisk winds from ENE  
heading SE at 2 PM bled the light sails latter part 2  
reefed the topsails employed in ships duty thick and rainy

Monday the 18 First Part heavy gales from ENE at 1 PM veered ship to  
SE fore jib sprake mainsail foretopmast furl and close  
reefed the main topsail bled the ship to employed in ships  
duty middle part strong gales from NE heading ESE at 4 PM  
veered ship to NNE made all sail employed in ships duty  
latter part pleasant under all sail nothing in sight

Tuesday the 19 First Part Pleasant with light winds from  
NE heading ESE employed in ships duty nothing  
in sight under all sail middle and latter parts  
brisk winds from NW steering SE employed stowing the  
anchors and chains employed in ships duty nothing  
in sight under all sail so ends  
Lat by obs 57° 38' North Long by obs 144° 57' East

Wednesday the 20 First Part Pleasant with light winds  
from NW steering SE employed in ships  
duty nothing in sight under all sail middle  
and latter parts with light brisk winds from SE  
heading ENE employed in ships duty nothing in sight

Thursday the 21 First Part strong gales from E heading NNE  
at 12 PM tacked ship to SSE at 3 double reefed  
the topsails nothing in sight middle and latter  
parts strong gales from E at 4 PM veered ship to NE  
E fore jib mainsail and fore topsail at 5 PM  
veered ship to SSE at 6 reefed main topsail hoisted  
the boats on the upper cranes thick and rainy blowing  
heavy with a cross sea on so ends



# Remarks Boat Ship Rousseau of New Bedford

Friday the 22 First Part strong gales from E heading  
SSE employed in ships duty thick and rainy in  
close reef main topsail and foresail middle part  
strong gales from E heading SSE latter part moderate  
wind from NE heading SE employed in ships duty  
all sail thick and foggy nothing in sight so ends  
No observation

Saturday the 23 First Part brisk winds from NE heading E  
employed in ships duty nothing in sight under all  
sail middle and latter part brisk winds from  
NE heading SE & E employed in ships duty thick  
and foggy nothing in sight under all sail  
Leat by obs 55 20 North Long by chro 150 or East

Sunday the 24 First Part Pleasant with brisk winds from  
NE heading SE & E employed in ships duty under  
all sail nothing in sight middle and latter  
part brisk winds from E & NE heading SE employed  
in ships duty nothing in sight a thick fog  
under all sail so ends

Monday the 25 First Part moderate winds from E  
at 2 PM tacked ship to NE employed in ships duty  
thick and foggy nothing in sight middle and  
latter parts strong gales from SSE heading E  
at 8 AM double reef the topsails fild jib spinnaker  
and mainsail nothing in sight still foggy so ends  
No observation

Tuesday the 26 First Part strong gales from E heading  
employed in ships duty nothing in sight under  
double reef topsails middle and latter parts  
more moderate wind all sail at 8 AM over  
ship to SSW wind from SE and a rain storm  
played in ships duty nothing in sight so ends

Wednesday the 27 First Part brisk winds from SE heading  
SSW at 2 PM double reef the topsails at  
fild fore and mizen topsails jib spinnaker and  
sail at 4 sent down main royal yard close reef  
main topsail and fild the foresail middle part  
more moderate at 8 AM made all sail latter  
part calm and thick fog nothing in sight  
employed in ships duty under all sail so ends



[177]

Charles J Pope Master August 1856

Thursday the 28 First Part Pleasant and calm employed in ships duty nothing in sight under all sail middle parts light winds from N<sup>W</sup> steering S<sup>W</sup> by S latter parts pleasant with light winds from S<sup>W</sup> steering S<sup>W</sup> by E employed in ships duty nothing in sight

Lat by obs 53° 53' North Long by obs 159° 58' East

Friday the 29 First Part Pleasant with light winds from S<sup>W</sup> heading S<sup>W</sup> by E employed in ships duty nothing in sight under all sail middle and latter parts moderate winds from S<sup>W</sup> heading N<sup>W</sup> and S<sup>W</sup> by E with a thick fog and rain employed in ships duty nothing in sight so ends  
No observations

Saturday the 30 First Part Light winds from S<sup>W</sup> and a thick fog employed in ships duty nothing in sight middle part calm and foggy latter part light winds from N<sup>W</sup> steering W<sup>W</sup> by S employed in ships duty nothing in sight so ends

Sunday the 31 First Part Pleasant with light winds from N<sup>W</sup> steering S<sup>W</sup> employed in ships duty at 3 P.M. lowered per whale whales at a come on board one sail in sight middle and latter parts pleasant with light ayres from N<sup>W</sup> heading W<sup>W</sup> by S with the main yard aback at 5 A.M. veered ship to N<sup>N</sup> E at 11 tacked ship to S<sup>W</sup> nothing in sight  
No observations

Monday September the 1 First Part Pleasant with light ayres from S<sup>W</sup> 4 sails in sight at 4 P.M. were ship John Howard Taylor too. employed in ships duty middle and latter parts strong gales from S heading E<sup>W</sup> by E at 12 A.M. veered ship to W<sup>W</sup> by S employed in ships duty 1 sail in sight under double reef the topsail

Tuesday the 2 First Part brisk wind from S<sup>W</sup> heading S employed in ships duty 4 sails in sight under all sail middle part light winds from S<sup>W</sup> heading S<sup>W</sup> by E foggy and rainy at 5 A.M. veered ship to S<sup>W</sup> wind from S<sup>W</sup> latter part foggy one sail in sight employed in ships duty so ends  
No observations



# Remarks Board Ship Roussau of New Bedford

Wednesday the 3<sup>d</sup> First Part light winds from S W heading  
S E employed in ships duty one sail in sight  
thick and foggy middle part calm latter part  
pleasant with light winds from N steering & employ  
in ships duty 4 sails in sight under all sail so on  
Leat by obs 52.38 North Long by chro 154.27 East

Thursday the 4<sup>th</sup> First Part Pleasant with light winds from  
N steering & S E employed in ships duty 4 sails  
in sight under all sail middle and latter part  
pleasant with light winds from N steering & S  
at 10 AM rose whales at 10 1/2 lowered for three  
all hands employed chasing whales one sail in sight  
No observation

Friday the 5<sup>th</sup> First Part Pleasant with light winds from  
N W all hands employed chasing whales George  
Parker got hurt by greenish gun at 6 1/2 course  
on board without success middle and latter part  
brisk winds from N N W heading W and N E employed  
in ships duty one sail and pinbacks in sight so on  
Leat by obs 52.02 North Long by chro 154.46 East

Saturday the 6<sup>th</sup> First Part Brisk winds from N N W near  
N E at 4 PM veered ship to W employed in ships  
duty 2 sails in sight middle and latter part brisk  
winds from N W at 10 AM lowered for a while all  
hands employed chasing and other ships duty  
2 sails in sight under double reefed topsails  
Leat by obs 52.00 North

Sunday the 7<sup>th</sup> First Part brisk winds from N W all  
hands off whaling at 6 PM the boats came  
on board without success 3 sails in sight middle  
and latter part pleasant with light winds from  
S W heading N W employed in ships duty  
3 sails in sight under all sail so on

Monday the 8<sup>th</sup> First Part Pleasant with light winds  
from S S W heading W employed in ships duty  
one sail in sight and pinbacks middle and  
latter part pleasant with light ayres and  
calm employed in ships duty 2 sails in  
sight under all sail so on  
Leat by act 52.00 North  
Long by act 154.50 East



179

Charles T Pope Master September 1850

Tuesday the 9<sup>th</sup> First Port Pleasant with light breeze from N heading ENE employed in ship's duty under all sail 3 sails in sight one boyling first heat we have seen for six weeks middle and latter part pleasant with light winds from SE heading ENE employed in ship's duty 2 sails in sight so ends  
Lat by obs 52.10 North Long by chro 156.03 East

Wednesday the 10<sup>th</sup> First Port Pleasant with light winds from SE heading ESE at 3 PM tacked ship to NW employed in ship's duty at sundown fired the light sails middle and latter part pleasant with light winds from NNW heading W employed in ship's duty five sails in sight so ends Lat by obs 52.00 North

Thursday the 11<sup>th</sup> First Port Breeze winds from NNW heading W employed in ship's duty at 6 PM spoke ship One of Nantucket Tons 500 2 sails in sight middle and latter part calm employed in ship's duty 2 sails in sight under all sail so ends

Friday the 12<sup>th</sup> First Port Pleasant with light winds from S steering N employed in ship's duty 3 sails in sight middle and latter part brisk winds from SLE heading SW and E at 4 PM double reefed the topsails employed in ship's duty 3 sails in sight a whaling we have not seen a whale for 3 days so ends  
Lat by act 52.20 North Long by act 155.00 East

Saturday the 13<sup>th</sup> First Port Brisk wind from SLE heading E at 2 PM lowered for a while at 5 E come on board without success under double reefed topsail middle and latter part strong gales from SLE heading SW fired fore and main topsail on foresail layd the ship to thick and rainy so ends

Sunday the 14<sup>th</sup> First Port Brisk gales from SLE heading N thick and rainy under maintopsail and stowsails middle and latter part more moderate at daylight set double reefed topsails fore and spanker at 10 AM spoke Cornelius howland Luce & Co employed in ship's duty thick and rainy so ends



# Remarks Board Ship Rousseau of New Bedford

Monday the 15 First Part Brisk winds from S heading  
by S employed in ships duty one sail in sight  
thick and foggy middle and latter part strong  
gales from S & E heading S W employed in  
ships duty one sail in sight so ends  
Lat by obs 52° 22 North Long by chro 153° 02 East

Tuesday the 16 First Part Pleasant with brisk  
winds from S & E at 3 P.M. veered ship to  
E employed in ships duty one sail in sight  
middle and latter part strong gales from E &  
at 4 P.M. furl fore and main topsails for sail and one  
sail veered ship to S & E employed in ships  
duty nothing in sight so ends

Wednesday the 17 First Part strong gales from E veered  
S & E employed in ships duty one sail in sight  
steering N W still laging to middle part strong  
gales from E latter part moderate from N N W steered  
S E at 10 A.M. lowered for a while without success  
employed in ships duty one sail in sight so ends

Lat by obs 52° 04 North Long by chro 153° 30 East

Thursday the 18 First Part Brisk winds from N N W  
steering S E by S employed in ships duty nothing  
in sight under double reefed topsails middle and  
latter part pleasant at 4 A.M. lowered for work  
whales at 9 came on board at 11 lowered a gale  
at 1 P.M. came on board so ends the landing sight

Lat by obs 50° 59 North Long by act 154° 30 East

Friday the 19 First Part brisk winds from S heading  
S & E at 2 P.M. double reefed the topsails and  
veered ship to W S W at 3 lowered for a while  
at 5 came on board furl fore topsail furl on  
mainsail middle and latter part moderate wind  
from N W at 7 A.M. steered S employed in ships duty

Lat by obs 51° 03 North Long by act 154° 40 East

Saturday the 20 First Part Pleasant with moderate winds  
from W steering S at 2 P.M. lowered for a while  
at 5 came on board middle part light breeze from  
N W steering S by W at 3 A.M. wind from S E and so  
latter part strong gales from S heading W S W furl  
fore topsails furl spraker and mainsail thick  
and rainy nothing in sight so ends



187

Charles I Pope Master September 1856

Sunday the 21 First Part strong gales from S heading WNW  
employed in ships duty nothing in sight under foresail  
and main topsail middle and latter parts strong  
gales and rany from S heading WNW at 6 AM  
veered ship to ESE employed in ships duty so ends

Monday the 22 First Part moderate from S at 2 PM veered  
ship to W by S at 4 wind from S W veered ship  
to SSE and set Double reefed topsails and Jib  
still a thick fog employed in ships duty  
middle part light breeze and foggy latter part pleasant  
with light winds from N W steering SSE at 10 AM lower  
boe a whale at 11 1/2 came on board so ends  
Lat by obs 50 36 North Long by chron 154 18 East

Tuesday the 23 First Part strong gales from N W steering  
SE at 1 PM fell mizen I galant sail and Double reefed  
fore and mizen topsails employed in ships duty  
over sail and the land in sight middle and latter  
parts heavy gales from N W steering SE by E at 5 AM Double  
reefed main topsails at 12 layed the ship to under jirring line  
Lat by obs 48 30 North Long by chron 157 29 East

Wednesday the 24 First Part heavy gales from N W the ship  
laying to under jirring line and mizen staysail abed  
a heavy sea on at 7 PM kept off ESE set fore and  
main topsail and foresail Double reefed middle  
and latter parts strong gales from N W steering E  
by N latter part made all sail employed in  
ships duty nothing in sight so ends  
Lat by obs 48 13 North Long by chron 161 06 East

Thursday the 25 First Part Pleasant with moderate  
winds from N W steering E by N employed in ships  
duty nothing in sight under all sail middle  
parts calm latter part strong gales from E heading  
NNW under Double reefed topsails employed in ships  
duty nothing in sight cloudy and rany so ends

Friday the 26 First Part brisk winds from E heading NNW  
at 3 PM veered ship to SSE employed in ships duty  
set mainsail jib and maintop galant sail  
middle and latter parts light baffisi with  
from E and SE with a high sea on thick and  
rany employed in ships duty nothing in  
sight under all sail so ends

Lat by obs 48 44 North Long by chron 161 59 East



Remarks Board Ship Rousseau New Bedford  
Saturday the 27 First Part light breeze winds ~~wind~~  
from the eastward with a high sea on employed  
ships duty nothing in sight middle and latter part  
pleasant with light breeze from N and NNW  
steering & employed bending studding sails and fitting  
fitting jib martingale nothing in sight so ends

Lat by obs 48 43 North Long by chro 162 47 East

Sunday the 28 First Part Pleasant with light winds from  
ESE heading NE sending down cutting gear and  
& P.M. took in the starboard and waist boat no  
in sight middle part light breeze from NE heading  
ESE latter part light winds from NNW steering

Lat by obs 48 55 North Long by chro 163 41 East

Monday the 29 First Part Pleasant with moderate winds  
from NNW steering & by N employed in ships duty  
nothing in sight under all sail middle and latter  
part pleasant with moderate winds from NNW ste  
ing & by N employed repairing fore top galant sail and c  
ring fore top galant yard pinbacks in sight so ends

Lat by obs 48 47 North Long by chro 165 41 East

Tuesday the 30 First Part Pleasant with brisk winds from  
NNW steering & by N employed in ships duty for  
in sight under all sail middle and latter part  
pleasant with light breeze from N steering & by N emp  
loyed breaking out the after hold and other ships  
duty nothing in sight under all sail so ends

Lat by obs 48 36 North Long by chro 167 32 East

Wednesday October the 1 First Part Pleasant with light breeze  
from S heading & by N employed stowing of the after  
hold and other ships duty pinbacks in sight middle  
and latter part strong gales from S steering  
& by N paid the light sails parted fore top g back  
employed in ships duty nothing in sight

Lat by obs 48 51 North Long by act 170 00 East

Thursday the 2 First Part strong gales from SSW steer  
& by N employed in ships duty at 2 P.M. double  
reeft the topsails middle and latter part brisk  
winds from SSW steering & by N thick and rainy  
made all sail employed in ships duty nothing  
in sight set topmast and lower studding sails

Lat by act 49 00 North Long by act 42 00 East



1851

Charles I Pope Master October 18.56 E.S.  
Friday the 3 First Part moderate thick and foggy at 3 P.M.  
wind from N.W. steering & shifted over the middle  
employed in ships duty nothing in sight middle  
part light baffin winds from N to S.W. latter part  
brisk winds from S.E. heading & employed in ships duty  
set by act 49.00 North Long by act 176 30 East

Saturday the 4 First Part strong gales from S.E. heading  
& employed in ships duty cloudy and drizzling  
rain nothing in sight at 4 P.M. set the light  
sails middle and latter part strong gales from S head  
ing & by 9 P.M. double reefed the topsails latter part  
made all sail employed in ships duty so ends  
set by obs 47.58 North Long by chro 179.12 West

Sunday the 5 First Part Brisk winds from S.W. steering  
& by 9 employed in ships duty nothing in sight and  
in all sail middle and latter part strong gales  
from S steering & by 9 employed in ships duty thick  
and rainy at 11 P.M. set the light sails so ends  
set by act 47.40 North Long by act 176.45 West

~~Sunday~~ the 6 First Part strong gales from S steering  
& by 9 employed in ships duty thick and rainy  
at 4 P.M. double reefed fore and main topsails  
middle and latter part strong gales from  
S.S.W. steering & by 9 latter part made all  
sail still thick and rainy employed in ships  
duty nothing in sight so ends  
set by obs 46.48 North Long by chro 173.04 West

Monday the 6 First Part brisk winds from S.W. so  
steering & by 9 employed in ships duty under  
all sail still a thick fog middle and latter  
part brisk winds from S.W. steering & by 9  
employed working foremast and latter ships duty  
set by obs 45.35 North Long by chro 168.23 West

Tuesday the 7 First Part Pleasant with brisk winds  
from S heading & S.E. employed working the  
mainmast blackfish in sight at 5 P.M. set in  
foggy middle and latter part brisk winds from  
S.S.W. steering & S.E. employed in ships duty thick  
foggy and rainy nothing in sight under all sail

set by obs 44.27 North Long by chro 165.58 West



Remarks Board Ship Renaissance of New Bedford  
Wednesday the 8 First Part brisk winds from S W steering  
E S E employed in ships duty nothing in sight  
thick and foggy under all sail middle and  
latter parts brisk winds from S W steering E S E  
at 8 o'clock sent in the fly file employed furling fly  
boat stay thick and rainy nothing in sight so ended  
Lat by obs 42° 32' North Long by acct 163° 50' West  
Thursday the 9 First Part moderate winds from N W ste  
ering E S E employed repairing fly file and other  
duty firebricks in sight at 3 o'clock foggy and rain  
middle and latter parts strong gales from N W  
steering E S E employed repairing and bending fly  
1. at 4 o'clock nothing in sight under all sail so ended  
Lat by acct 41° 11' North Long by acct 161° 45' West  
Friday the 10 First Part strong gales from N E head  
E S E employed in ships duty nothing in sight  
under all sail thick and rainy middle and  
latter parts heavy gales from N E steering E S E at 4  
o'clock fell for sail and main sail fore and main  
top sails and layed the ship to running and about  
heavy employed in ships duty nothing in sight  
Lat by acct 39° 40' North Long by acct 159° 54' West  
Saturday the 11 First Part strong gales from N E head  
E S E at 4 o'clock set for sail fore and main  
sail saw blackbirds middle and latter parts  
and with brisk winds from N E heading E S E  
employed repairing barrels and other ships duty  
nothing in sight under all sail so ended  
Lat by obs 38° 23' North Long by chro 158° 27' West  
Sunday the 12 First Part moderate winds from N E  
steering E S E employed in ships duty nothing  
in sight under all sail middle and latter parts  
pleasant with moderate winds from N E heading  
E S E employed in ships duty nothing in sight  
Lat by obs 36° 57' North Long by chro 156° 44' West  
Monday the 13 First Part Pleasant with moderate winds  
from N E steering E S E employed in ships  
firebricks in sight under all sail middle and  
latter parts pleasant with light winds from  
E heading E S E at dayling got the waist boat  
employed washing the oven and other ships duty  
firebricks in sight under all sail so ended  
Lat by obs 35° 48' N. the Long by chro 156° 33' West



[153]

Charles J Pope Master October 1856

Tuesday the 14 First Port Pleasant with light winds from  
E heading S E employed in washing board  
nothing in sight at 6 PM veered ship  
to S N E middle and latter parts pleasant with  
light baffin winds heading to Nthward and Eastward  
employed washing board nothing in sight so ends  
Lat by obs 35° 54' West Long by chro 156° 31' West

Wednesday the 15 First Port Pleasant with light winds  
from S E heading N E by E employed washing board  
nothing in sight middle part light winds from S W  
heading S E latter part brisk winds from S W steering  
S E by S employed spreading and drying board and other  
ships duty nothing in sight under all sail  
Lat by obs 35° 04' North Long by chro 155° 45' West

Thursday the 16 First Port strong gales from W steering S E by  
S employed bundling board at 2 PM got the board  
wet so we packed it up on deck nothing in sight  
middle part strong gales from N steering S E with rain  
squalls latter part strong gales from N E steering  
S E employed in ships duty nothing in sight so ends  
Lat by obs 32° 14' North Long by chro 155° 22' West

Friday the 17 First Port strong gales from N E steering S E  
employed in ships duty at 2 PM furl'd fly jib and  
main top galeant sail nothing in sight middle and  
latter part heavy gales from N steering S E with  
squalls of rain furl'd mainsail jib and main top  
sail double reef fore and main a high sea a running  
employed in ships duty 3 years out to day so ends  
Lat by obs 29° 19' North Long by chro 155° 00' West

Saturday the 18 First Port strong gales from N W steering S E  
at 3 PM set hold topsails jib and mainsail with  
squalls of rain nothing in sight middle and latter  
parts strong gales from S and squally at 10 PM  
furl'd fore and main topsails mainsail and jib  
heading S E employed in ships duty nothing in sight  
Lat by obs 28° 25' North Long by chro 154° 08' West

Sunday the 19 First Port brisk winds from S at 10 PM veer  
ship to W S W set fore and main top sail fore sail  
mainsail and jib employed washing ship in side  
middle and latter parts pleasant with light winds  
from S heading W by S at 12 PM veer ship to E S E  
employed in ships duty nothing in sight under all sail  
Lat by obs 28° 23' North Long by chro 154° 14' West



Remarks Board Ship Rousseau of New Bedford  
Monday October the 20 First Part Pleasant with light winds  
from S at 1 P.M. tacked ship to WNW employed  
ships duty nothing in sight under all sail middle  
and latter parts pleasant with fresh winds from S  
heading WNW and ESE employed in ships duty one sail in  
Lat by acct 28° 10' North Long by acct 154° 30' West

Tuesday the 21 First Part moderate winds and bafflin from  
from S to WNW with squalls of rain employed in ships  
duty one sail in sight under all sail middle  
part light bafflin winds with squalls of rain  
and thunder and lightning latter part pleasant  
with light winds from W steering S employed  
Lat by obs 27° 24' North Long by chro 154° 09' West

Wednesday the 22 First Part Pleasant with light winds  
from W steering S cooper employed setting  
cask for water employed in ships duty nothing  
in sight middle and latter parts light ayres from  
steering S employed drying horse and other ship  
duty nothing in sight under all sail so ends  
Lat by obs 26° 44' North Long by chro 154° 08' West

Thursday the 23 First Part pleasant with light ayres from  
N steering S employed bundling horse and stowing  
a way nothing in sight middle and latter part  
pleasant with light winds from E steering  
employed crossing main royal yard and other  
ships duty nothing in sight under all sail  
Lat by obs 25° 50' North Long by chro 154° 35' West

Friday the 24 First Part Pleasant with light  
winds from E steering S employed bending a  
new fore top gulant sail and the old  
sail and other ships duty middle and latter  
parts light bafflin winds at 1 till noon ship to  
E wind from S E employed in ships duty so ends  
Lat by obs 25° 32' North Long by chro 153° 29' West

Saturday the 25 First Part Pleasant at 1 P.M. tacked ship  
to SSW wind from SE employed in ships duty  
nothing in sight middle and latter parts ple  
asant with light winds from SE heading S  
employed in various jobs a boat ship fire  
in sight under all sail so ends

Lat by obs 24° 28' North Long by chro 154° 28' West



1857

Charles I Pope Master October 1856

~~Monday~~ Sunday the 26 First Part Pleasant with light winds from S.E. heading S.W. employed in ship's duty nothing in sight under all sail middle and latter parts pleasant with light winds from S.E. heading S.W. employed in ship's duty nothing in sight under all sail so ends at by obs 23 49 North Long by chro 155 04 West

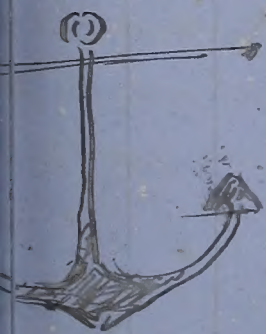
Monday the 27 First Part Pleasant with light winds from S.E. heading S.W. employed in ship's duty nothing in sight middle and latter parts pleasant with light winds from S.E. heading S.W. at 1 o'clock veered ship to E.N.E. employed washing the ship at 8 o'clock tacked ship to S.W. nothing in sight at by obs 23 11 North Long by chro 155 16 West

Tuesday the 28 First Part Pleasant with light winds from S.E. at 2 o'clock tacked ship to E.N.E. employed washing ship nothing in sight middle and latter parts pleasant with light ayres and calm employed painting the waist and other ships duty nothing in sight under all sail so ends at by obs 23 08 North Long by chro 155 08 West

Wednesday the 29 First Part Pleasant with light ayres employed repairing main top sail and other ships duty nothing in sight at 6 o'clock light ayre from N.E. steering S middle and latter parts pleasant with light winds from E steering S employed in ship's duty nothing in sight under all sail at by obs 22 15 North Long by chro 155 50 West

Thursday the 30 First Part Pleasant with brisk winds from E steering S employed in ship's duty nothing in sight under all sail middle and latter parts pleasant with brisk trades steering N.W. by at 1 A.M. made two island of more employed getting up the chumers and the anchors off the bows

Friday the 31 First Part Pleasant with light winds from S.W. and S steering in for the port of Lakina at 4 o'clock came to in 22 1/2 fathoms the Coast went on shore middle and latter parts pleasant with light ayres at 8 o'clock sent in a raft for water employed getting off a shore barrels and other ships duty so ends





Remarks Board Ship Roussau of New Bedford  
Saturday the 1 First Part Pleasant with light air  
from S at 1 P.M. sent in for a raft of water  
a got it a long side middle and latter parts  
pleasant at daylight. sent in a raft for water employ  
stowing down water and painting ship so ends

Sunday the 2 First Part Pleasant with light wind from  
S W at 1 P.M. sent in for a raft at 3 got it  
off and hoisted it in all hands employed stow  
it down and painting ship middle and latter  
parts pleasant at 8 P.M. sent all hands on  
on liberty end

Monday the 3 First Part Pleasant with light winds from  
S at 6 P.M. sent in for the watch they a  
came off but Hiram Henry and John they  
are in prison middle and latter part pleasant  
with brisk winds from W all hands employed stow  
down water and getting off provisions so ends

Tuesday the 4 First Part Pleasant with light winds from  
N all hands employed employed stowing provisions  
and getting a raft on shore middle and  
latter part pleasant with light winds from  
S W at 5 P.M. got a raft of water off  
sent a watch a shore employed painting  
ship and other ships duty so ends

Wednesday the 5 First Part Pleasant with light wind  
from S W employed painting ship and other  
ships duty at 6 P.M. sent in for the watch  
middle and latter parts pleasant with light  
winds from S at 8 P.M. sent the watch on shore  
employed stowing down water and other ships duty

Thursday the 6 First Part Pleasant with light winds  
from S employed in ships duty middle and  
latter parts pleasant with light winds from  
S W employed in ships duty all hands on shore



Charles J Pope Master November 1856  
Friday the 7 First Part Pleasant with light winds from  
S employed in ships duty middle and latter  
parts pleasant with light winds from S  
employed putting fore top galant backstays  
Jacob Sheppard was put in the fore

Saturday the 8 First Part Pleasant with light winds  
from N employed in ships duty at sunset  
the watch came off middle and latter parts  
~~parts~~ pleasant with light winds from  
S employed in various jobs about ship  
at 8 sent the watch on shore so ends

Saturday the 9 First Part Pleasant with squalls  
rain wind from S employed in ships duty  
middle and latter parts pleasant with light  
winds from S at 8 sent the watch on  
shore employed in ships duty so ends

Sunday the 10 First Part Pleasant with light breezes  
from S employed in ships duty at sunset the  
watch came off middle and latter parts pleasant  
at 8 all the watch went on shore employed in  
various jobs about ship ~~two~~ two boatswains came  
on board and went to work so ends

Tuesday the 11 First Part Pleasant employed in ships  
duty at 8 all the watch came on board middle  
part strong gales from NNE at 2 all the ship  
began to drive let go the second anchor and brought  
her up latter part strong gales at 4 all the  
ship working of NB drove down a ford up us  
corried a way spritsail yard and after down we shape  
both anchors and scarve out so ends

Wednesday the 12 First Part strong gales from NNE all  
hands employed beating the ship up under double  
lee reef topsails middle and latter parts strong  
trades employed working the ship in for the anchors  
and other ships duty the capst is on shore sick  
so ends



Remarks Bord Ship Rousseau of New Bedford  
Thursday the 13 First Part Pleasant with light wind  
employed working the ship in at 5½ P.M. got  
the boy rope at 4 got the chains shackled at  
9 got the carbide anchor it came up foul at  
9½ cleared up ~~between~~ decks middle and latter part  
pleasant at 8 A.M. the watch went on shore employed  
getting off bread and recruits so ends

Friday the 14 First Part Pleasant with brisk trades  
employed in ship's duty 2 men came on board  
middle part strong trades latter parts pleasant at  
8 A.M. sent in a raft for water employed getting a  
pair of fore top galant back stays a loft and  
other ship's duty so ends

Saturday the 15 First Part Pleasant with light trade  
employed getting a raft of water and fitting  
spirit rail yard and other ship's duty middle and  
latter parts pleasant with light winds from S  
employed getting potatoes on board and other ship's duty

Sunday the 16 First Part Pleasant with light winds  
from S employed in ship's duty and getting off  
recruits one man came off middle and latter  
parts pleasant with light winds from S at  
8 A.M. sent the watch a shore employed in  
ship's duty 2 men stopped on shore

Monday the 17 First Part Pleasant with light  
winds from S employed in ship's duty middle and latter  
parts pleasant with light wind from S employed  
getting off potatoes and other ship's duty 4 men  
came off employed clearing up decks so ends

Tuesday the 18 First Part Pleasant employed clearing up  
decks for us at 3½ 3 men came off at 4 P.M.  
I Maxea took the anchor and stood out 22 men on board  
Dexterbed all told middle and latter parts pleasant  
with light trade employed working  
down to Lakina so ends



[197]

Charles J. Pope Master November 1856

Wednesday the 19 First part pleasant with light  
baffin winds at 5 PM sent in for the  
Capt middle and latter pleasant at 9 1/2 PM  
the capt off kept off 1/2 PM wind from N employing  
blackening the chains and other ships. Duty

Thursday the 20 First Part Pleasant with light ayres  
employed blackening chains and anchors the  
land in sight middle and latter parts  
pleasant with light winds from NE steering  
S S W took the harbord boat in to repair and  
other ships duty one sail in sight so ends  
Lat by act 19 25 North Long by act 156 50 West

Friday the 21 First Part Pleasant with brisk winds  
from SE heading S S W employed sending  
a tops fore royal mast and yard and other  
ships duty middle and latter parts brisk  
trades heading S S W furl the light sails and  
double reef the topsails employed in ships duty  
Lat by obs 19 00 North Long by chro 158 30 West

Saturday the 22 First Part Pleasant with brisk winds  
from ESE heading S employed fitting sparker top  
lift and other ships duty nothing in sight  
middle and latter parts brisk winds from ESE  
heading S employed setting up head gear and  
other ships duty nothing in sight so ends

Sunday the 23 First Part brisk winds from ESE hea  
ding S employed in ships duty at 4 PM got the  
harbord boat out nothing in sight middle  
and latter parts brisk winds from ESE hea  
ding S employed in ships duty one sail <sup>sight</sup> in  
Lat by obs 15 41 North Long by chro 159.50 West

Monday the 24 First Part brisk wind from ESE  
heading S employed in ships duty one sail  
in sight under all sail middle and latter  
part brisk wind from SE heading S S W and  
squally at 11 AM double reef the topsails  
raise and thunder and lightning so ends  
No observation



Remarks Board Ship Roussau of New Bedford  
Tuesday the 25 First Part more moderate at 3 PM sail  
sail employd in ships duty one sail in sight  
middle and latter parts brisk winds and  
line from ENE to SE heading from SE to SSW  
and squally employd employd repairing the war  
boat and other ships duty nothing in sight

Wednesday the 26 First Part brisk winds from ENE to SE  
heading from SE to SSW and a thick rain storm  
at 4 PM fold the light sail and 2 reef the  
topsails middle and latter parts strong gales  
from E heading SSE employd in ships duty  
nothing in sight under double reef topsails

Thursday the 27 First Part Pleasant with brisk breeze  
from E heading SSE employd in ships duty  
nothing in sight under all sail  
and latter parts brisk winds from ENE heading  
SE and SSE employd in ships duty nothing in sight

Leat by obs 9.58 North Long by chro 161.08 West

Friday the 28 First Part brisk winds from E heading  
SSE employd in ships duty nothing in sight under  
all sail at 4 PM put the bow boat out as  
took in the starboard boat middle and latter  
parts brisk winds from E heading SSE employd  
in ships duty nothing in sight under

Leat by obs 8.24 North Long by act 160.55 West

Saturday the 29 First Part brisk winds from SE  
heading SSW employd in ships duty nothing  
in sight under all sail middle part light wind  
and bafflin heading from ENE to SE wind from  
the southward latter part strong gales from E  
heading E employd in ships duty so ends

Leat by obs 7.44 North Long by chro 159.18 West

Sunday the 30 First Part brisk winds from SSE hea  
ding E employd in ships duty nothing in sight  
under hold topsails middle and latter parts brisk  
winds from SE at 10 PM tacked ship to SSW employd  
in ships duty nothing in sight under all sail

Leat by obs 6.50 North Long by chro 159.37 West



Charles J Pope Master December 1858

Monday December the 1 First Part Brisk winds from S E heading S S W employed in ship's duty nothing in sight under all sail middle and latter part pleasant with brisk winds from E S E heading S employed repairing spunk and other ship's duty nothing in sight

Lat by obs 41 35 North Long by chro 160 30 West

Tuesday the 2 First Part Pleasant with brisk winds from E S E heading S employed in various jobs about ship's nothing in sight under all sail middle and latter part brisk winds from E S E heading S S E employed in various jobs about ship's nothing in sight under all sail so ends

Lat by obs 2 54 North Long by chro 160 49 West

Wednesday the 3 First Part brisk winds from E S E heading S employed setting down main S S E yard to put at 4 1/2 P M sent it a top nothing in sight middle and latter part pleasant with brisk winds from E heading S E employed in ship's duty nothing in sight under all sail so ends

Lat by obs 00 32 N North Long by chro 160 43 West

Thursday the 4 First Part Pleasant with brisk winds from E steering S S E employed setting up fore S backstay and other rigging middle and latter part pleasant with brisk winds from E at 11 P M tacked ship to N N E at 2 tacked to S S E employed in ship's duty at 10 saw a sand island so ends

Lat by obs 32 miles South Long by chro 160 38 West

Friday the 5 First Part Pleasant with brisk winds from E heading S S E employed in ship's duty nothing in sight under all sail middle and latter part brisk winds from E by N steering S S E employed in ship's duty at 10 P M furl the light sails at 11 till set them again so ends

Lat by obs 2 44 South Long by chro 160 33 West

Saturday the 6 First Part brisk winds from E N E steering S S E employed in ship's duty nothing in sight at 4 P M crossed main S S E yard middle and latter part pleasant with brisk winds from E N E steering S S E employed in ship's duty nothing in sight under all sail so ends

Lat by obs 5 25 South Long by chro 160 29 West



Remarks Board Ship Rousseau of New Bedford  
Sunday the 7<sup>th</sup> First Part Pleasant with brisk winds from  
E & steering S & E employed in ships duty nothing  
in sight under all sail middle and latter parts  
brisk winds from NE and pleasant steering S & E employed  
in ships duty nothing in sight under all sail  
Lat by obs 7<sup>h</sup> 54 South Long by chro 160<sup>o</sup> 23 West  
Monday the 8<sup>th</sup> First Part Pleasant with brisk winds from  
NE steering S & E employed in ships duty nothing  
in sight under all sail middle and latter parts  
pleasant with ~~light~~ brisk winds from NE steering  
S & E employed in ships duty nothing in sight  
under all sail so ends  
Lat by obs 9<sup>h</sup> 35 South Long by act 160 20 West  
Tuesday the 9<sup>th</sup> First Part Pleasant at 10 AM rose a shoal  
of whales at 2 lowered 3 boats at 2 1/2 went  
and met one at 4 struck and killed one  
at 4 took him to the ship employed getting rid  
per cutting middle and latter parts pleasant at  
daylight hooked on at 8 finished cutting all horse  
employed steering a way the head so ends  
Lat by obs 10 22 South Long by chro 160 09 West  
Wednesday the 10<sup>th</sup> First Part Pleasant with brisk winds from  
NE steering S & W employed clearing up decks  
nothing in sight under all sail middle and latter  
parts pleasant with brisk winds from NE  
steering S & W employed in ships duty so ends  
Lat by obs 12<sup>h</sup> 12 South Long by chro 160 24 West  
Thursday the 11<sup>th</sup> First Part Pleasant with brisk winds  
from NE steering S & W employed in ships duty  
nothing in sight at 4 PM set topmast and  
lower standing sail middle and latter parts  
pleasant at daylight started the works steering  
W & W employed boiling nothing in sight so ends  
Lat by obs 13<sup>h</sup> 20 South Long by chro 161 25 West  
Friday the 12<sup>th</sup> First Part Pleasant steering W & W  
at 4 PM left up S employed boiling nothing  
in sight middle and latter parts moderate wind  
from NE steering S & W at 9 PM finished boiling  
employed boiling beam oil and other ships duty  
latter part squalls of rain nothing in sight  
Lat by obs 14<sup>h</sup> 26 South Long by chro 161 57 West



195

Charles J Pope Master December 1856

Saturday the 13 First Part Pleasant with light winds from NE steering J G W employed in ships duty nothing in sight under all sail middle and latter part pleasant with moderate winds from NE steering J G W employed in ships duty so ends  
Lat by obs 15 26 South Long by obs 162 31 West  
Sunday the 14 first Part pleasant with light winds from NNE steering J G W with squalls of rain employed painting foreboard boat middle and latter part pleasant with baffin wind from NW to J W steering to the southward and J E employed in ships duty nothing in sight under all sail so ends  
Lat by obs 16 34 South Long by obs 162 56 West

Monday the 15 First Part Pleasant with light winds from NW steering J G W employed in ships duty nothing in sight under all sail middle and latter part pleasant with light winds from NW steering J G W employed in ships duty nothing in sight  
No observation

Tuesday the 16 First Part light winds from S and rosy at 3 P M veered ship to W G W employed in ships duty nothing in sight under all sail middle and latter part light baffin wind steering J G W with squalls of rain at daylight made Palmerston island distance 7 miles employed in ships duty nothing in sight under all sail so ends  
Lat by obs 18 25 South Long by obs 163 40 West

Wednesday the 17 First Part Pleasant breeze from E steering J W by J with squalls of rain employed in ships duty nothing in sight under all sail middle part strong gales from NE steering J W by J and a rain storm latter part light airs and rosy employed in ships duty nothing in sight so ends  
Lat by obs 20 00 South Long by obs 165 00 West

Thursday the 18 First Part light winds and rosy steering J W by J wind from NW employed in ships duty nothing in sight middle and latter part light baffin winds from E to NW steering J W employed in ships duty nothing in sight so ends  
Lat by obs 20 25 South Long by obs 166 30 West



# Remarks Board Ship Rousseau of New Bedford

Friday the 19 First Part squally with light winds from N.E. and rory employed in ships duty nothing in sight under all sail middle part light and fair winds with thunder and lightning and squalls of rain latter part the same employed in ships duty so ends

Lat by obs 21 12 South Long by chro 167 20 West  
Saturday the 20 First Part light winds from N steering S.W. with squalls of rain employed in ships duty nothing in sight middle and latter parts light winds and baffin steering S.W. at daylight lowered for black fish at 8 came on board with out striking employed repairing foretop sail and other ships duty nothing in sight

Lat by obs 21 42 South Long by chro 168 03 West

Sunday the 21 First Part Pleasant with light airs from N.W. steering S.W. employed repairing fore top sail nothing in sight at 5 P.M. bent fore top sail middle and latter parts light winds and baffin steering S.W. employed in ships duty nothing in sight under all sail so ends  
No observation

Monday the 22 First Part light baffin winds from E to N.W. steering S.W. and a rain storm at 5 P.M. brisk winds from E steering S.W. middle and latter parts brisk winds from E steering S.W. employed repairing main top sail at 6 P.M. in sight under all sail so ends

Lat by obs 23 01 South Long by act 170 00 West

Tuesday the 23 First Part Pleasant with moderate winds from N.E. steering S.W. with light squalls of rain employed repairing main top sail at 5 P.M. bent at middle and latter parts light winds from N.E. steering S.W. cloudy and rory employed in ships duty nothing in sight so ends

Lat by act 23 55 South Long by act 171 00 West

Wednesday the 24 First Part light airs from N.E. steering S.W. thick and rory employed in ships duty middle and latter parts brisk winds from N.E. steering S.W. thick and rory employed in ships duty nothing in sight under all sail so ends

Lat by act 24 45 South Long by act 171 50 West



Charles I Pope Master December 1856

Thursday the 25 First Part Brisk winds from NW heading  
S by W thick and rainy employed in ships duty  
nothing in sight under all sail middle and latter  
parts light winds from NW heading S by W with a thick and  
constant rain employed in ships duty so ends

Lat by act 25.50 South Long by act 173.40 West

Friday the 26 First Part calm and a rain storm employed  
in ships duty at 4 PM cleared off one sail in  
sight under all sail heading S by W middle and  
latter parts strong gales from ESE steering S by W  
at 9 PM furl'd the light sails employed in ships  
duty nothing in sight under double reef topsails

Lat by obs 26.30 South Long by chro 175.53 West

Saturday the 27 First Part strong gales from ESE steering  
S by W employed in ships duty nothing in sight at  
sunset shortened sail middle and latter parts  
strong gales from ESE heading S by W employed repara-  
iring mainsail nothing in sight under 2 reef sails

Lat by obs 27.28 South Long by chro 177.15 West

Sunday the 28 First Part strong gales from ESE  
heading S by W employed repairing the mainsail  
at 5 PM bent it under double reef topsails  
furl'd the job and mainsail nothing in sight  
middle and latter parts strong gales from ESE  
heading S employed in ships duty Thomas Miller had six  
fets lost night the first he has had the voyage

Lat by obs 28.15 South Long by chro 178.11 West

Monday the 29 First Part strong gales from ESE  
heading S employed in ships duty under double  
reef topsails nothing in sight at sunset shorten  
sail middle and latter parts strong gales from  
E heading S by E employed repairing foresail

Lat by obs 29.20 South Long by chro 178.59 West

Tuesday the 30 First Part Pleasant with brisk winds from E  
heading S by E employed repairing foresail and other ships  
duty under double reef topsails middle and latter  
parts pleasant with light winds from E heading  
S by E at daylight made goat island employed repairing  
foresail and other ships duty saw breckers so ends

Lat by obs 30.14 South Long by chro 179.20 West



Remarks Board Ship Rousseau of New Bedford  
Wednesday December 31 First Part Pleasant with light  
winds from E & E heading I employed repairs  
the forecast and other ships duty under all sail  
at 5 1/2 P.M. rose a shoal of sperm whales  
lowered and chased them until dark at 8 P.M.  
came on board and set the watch head  
N & E middle and latter parts pleasant  
with light ayres and calm employed  
setting up main rigging and other ships  
duty nothing in sight under all sail  
Lat by obs 30 20 South Long by chro 179 11 West

Thursday January the 1 First Part Pleasant with light  
winds from S heading E & E employed setting up  
jib and fly jib gages over sail in sight  
middle and latter parts pleasant with brisk winds from  
E & E heading N & E and I saw breaches employed in  
ships duty under all sail - so ended

Lat by obs 30 23 South Long by chro 178 48 West

Friday the 2 First Part Pleasant with brisk wind from  
E & E at 4 P.M. spoke ship Tamerlain Winslow  
24 months 1800 stowed 20 barrels of oil in the  
tween decks middle and latter parts pleasant  
with light winds from S & E heading S & W employed in  
ships duty 3 sails in sight under all sail so ended

Lat by obs 30 43 South Long by chro 179 15 West

Saturday the 3 First Part Pleasant with light winds  
from E steering S & W employed in ships duty  
nothing in sight at sunset fired the light  
sails middle and latter parts pleasant with light  
winds from S & E at 7 P.M. kept off W & W employed  
in ships duty nothing in sight so ended

Lat by obs 30 50 South Long by chro 179 35 West

Sunday the 4 First Part Pleasant with light ayres from  
S & E steering W & W employed rather in the main rigging  
saw gulls in sight middle and latter parts pleasant  
with light ayres and calm employed in ships  
duty nothing in sight under all sail so ended

Lat by obs 30 53 South Long by chro 179 53 West



[199]

Charles J Pope Master January 1857

Monday the 5 First Port Pleasant with light winds  
from NW heading W & W employed in ship's  
duty nothing in sight middle and latter parts  
pleasant with light winds from NW at 4 o'clock  
we veered ship to NNE employed rather the  
fore rigging nothing in sight so ends  
Lat by obs 30 40 South Long by act 180 00 West

Tuesday the 6 First Port Pleasant with light winds  
from NW heading NNE employed in ship's  
duty nothing in sight middle and latter parts  
pleasant with light winds from S at 4 o'clock  
kept off N employed in ship's duty nothing in sight  
Lat by obs 29 54 North Long by chro 179 47 East

Wednesday the 7 First Port Pleasant with light winds from  
S steering NE employed in ship's duty nothing in  
sight under all sail middle and latter parts  
pleasant with moderate wind S & E at 4 o'clock spoke  
ship Wm C Nye sale 26 months 2100 3 sails in sight  
Lat by obs 29 29 South Long by act 179 00 West

Thursday the 8 First Port Pleasant with moderate winds  
from SE heading S & W employed in ship's duty 3 sails  
in sight at sunset veered ship to NE middle  
and latter parts pleasant with moderate winds  
from SE and E at 11 o'clock veered ship to S emp  
loyed in ship's duty 2 sails in sight so ends  
Lat by obs 29 05 South Long by chro 178 45 West

Friday the 9 First Port Pleasant with brisk winds from  
E heading S employed in ship's duty at 1 o'clock  
shortened sail middle and latter parts brisk winds from  
E heading S & E employed in ship's duty 2 sails in  
sight under all sail so ends  
Lat by obs 30 00 South Long by chro 178 54 West

Saturday the 10 First Port Pleasant with brisk winds  
from E heading S & E employed in ship's duty  
one sail and hucawby where in sight middle  
and latter part pleasant with light winds  
from E heading S & E employed in ship's duty  
nothing in sight under all sail so ends  
Lat by act 30 35 South Long by act 179 20 West



Remarks Board Ship Rousseau of New Bedford  
Sunday the 11<sup>th</sup> First Part Pleasant with light ayres from  
E heading I employed in ships duty nothing in  
sight at 4 P.M. the Capt went in a fishing  
the curtis rocks middle and latter parts pleasant  
from SE heading EN<sup>E</sup> at 8 AM steered N employed in ships  
duty 2 sails in sight under all sail so ends

Lat by obs 29 59 South Long by act. 178 45 West  
Monday the 12<sup>th</sup> First Part Pleasant wind from SE heading  
EN<sup>E</sup> at 3 P.M. spoke ship manervor again 12  
months 500 middle and latter parts pleasant in  
light winds from S heading NW I employed in ships  
duty 2 sails in sight under all sail so ends  
Lat by obs 29 40 South Long by act. 178 30 West

Tuesday the 13<sup>th</sup> First Part Pleasant with light winds from  
SE heading EN<sup>E</sup> at 1 P.M. spoke ship com morris  
Lawrence 38 months 1000 spoke resin a boat mid  
and latter parts pleasant with light ayres and  
calm but the com morris have 2 pipes of bread  
employed in ships duty nothing in sight

Lat by obs 29 20 South Long by obs 178 35 West  
Wednesday the 14<sup>th</sup> First Part Pleasant with light ayres from  
N heading EN<sup>E</sup> employed in ships duty nothing in  
sight at sunset veered ship to W middle and latter  
part light wind from N heading W thick and rainy  
employed in ships duty sunday island and one ship  
in sight under all sail so ends  
No observation

Thursday the 15<sup>th</sup> First Part light wind from NN  
heading NE and W employed in ships duty so  
jumper one sail in sight middle and latter  
parts brisk winds from N heading EN<sup>E</sup> and NW  
thick and rainy employed in ships duty so ends

Lat by act 28 25 South Long by act 178 00 West  
Friday the 16<sup>th</sup> First Part thick and rainy heading E  
& wind from N employed in ships duty at sunset  
double raft the topsails middle part brisk wind  
from N heading EN<sup>E</sup> thick and rainy latter part  
pleasant with light winds from E heading EN<sup>E</sup>  
employed in ships duty nothing in sight  
Lat by obs 28 20 South Long by act 178 25 West



Charles J Pope Master January 1857 2017  
Saturday the 17 First Part Pleasant with light wind from  
E heading NNE employed in ships duty nothing in  
sight at sunset fell the light sails middle and  
latter part strong gales from SE heading ENE at  
7 AM veered ship to SSW employed in ships duty under  
double reefed topsails nothing in sight so ends

Sat by obs 28 20 South Long by chro 176 45 West  
Sunday the 18 First Part brisk winds from ESE head  
ing S employed in ships duty nothing in sight  
under double reefed topsails middle and latter  
parts pleasant with light brisk winds from  
E at 7 AM kept off WSW employed in ships duty  
nothing in sight under all sail so ends  
Sat by obs 30 10 South Long by chro 144 48 West

Monday the 19 First Part Pleasant with light winds  
from E steering W employed in ships duty at  
7 AM saw jumpers left to heading NNE middle  
and latter parts pleasant with light winds from  
SE at 7 AM kept off W by S employed in ships  
duty under single and macawleys sails in sight  
Sat by obs 29 52 South Long by act 178 40 West

Tuesday the 20 First Part Pleasant with light winds  
from SE steering S employed in ships  
duty saw jumpers at sunset shortened sail  
middle and latter parts pleasant with light winds  
from SE heading SSW employed in ships duty  
Sat by obs 29 40 South Long by chro 179 20 West

Wednesday the 21 First Part Pleasant with light ayres  
from S heading WSW employed in ships  
duty nothing in sight under all sail middle  
and latter parts pleasant with light winds from SSW  
heading ESE and W employed in ships duty so ends  
Sat by obs 29 57 South Long by chro 178 45 West

Thursday the 22 First Part Pleasant with light winds  
from SSW heading W ~~heading~~ employed in  
ships duty nothing in sight under all sail  
at 7 AM veered ship to ESE middle and latter  
parts pleasant with light ayres and calm employ  
repairing main topsail and other ships duty  
saw blackfish going south quick so ends  
Sat by act 29 45 South Long by act 178 55 West



Remarks Board Ship Roussine of New Bedford

Friday the 23 First Part Pleasant with light winds from N steering ESE at employed repairing main topsail at 5 PM bent it at 7 PM stood south middle part calm latter part pleasant with moderate winds from N steering S by E employed in ships duty one sail in sight Lat by obs 29° 50 South Long by acct 178° 35 West

Saturday the 24 First Part Pleasant with moderate winds from NW steering S by E employed in ships duty one sail and jammers middle and latter part fine with light winds from N steering ESE at 8 AM saw jammers and stood S by W employed in ships duty under all sail so ends Lat by obs 31° 05 South Long by acct 178° 28 West

Sunday the 25 First Part Pleasant with light winds from N steering S employed in ships duty jammers in sight at sunset furl the light sails middle part strong gales from NE with rain heading ESE latter part pleasant with moderate winds from NE heading NW employed in ships duty one sail in sight Lat by obs 31° 12 South Long by acct 178° 00 West

Monday the 26 First Part fresh winds from ENE heading N employed in ships duty 2 sails in sight at 4 PM double reef the topsails furl fore and main sail and veered ship to S by E middle part strong gales from SE heading S by W furl fore and main topsails and foresail close reef the main latter part the sails employed in ships duty so ends Lat by obs 31° 25 South Long by acct 179° 01 West

Tuesday the 27 First Part strong gales from ESE heading S one sail and the French rock in sight under close reef main topsail employed in ships duty middle part strong gales from E heading S by E latter part more moderate main sail one sail in sight employed in ships duty so ends Lat by acct 31° 55 South Long by acct 178° 46 West

Wednesday the 28 First Part strong gales from E heading SSE employed in ships duty one sail in sight under double reef topsails middle and latter part strong gales from E at 12 PM veered ship NNE employed in ships duty nothing in sight under double reef topsails so ends Lat by obs 31° 55 South Long by acct 179° 28 West



[203]

Charles I Pope Master January 1857

Thursday the 29 First Part strong gale from E heading NE & employed in ship's duty saw jumpers under double reef topsails at sunset shortened ~~sail~~ middle and latter part strong wind from E heading NE & employed in ship's duty nothing in sight  
No observation.

Friday the 30 First Part strong gales from E & heading NE & employed in ship's duty 2 sails in sight at 5 PM spoke Miner's Baker & Wardet Swain 16 m. to the 400 YD middle and latter parts strong gales from E heading NE & employed in ship's duty 2 sails in sight so ends  
Lat by obs 29 06 South Long by obs 179 20 West

Saturday the 31 First Part strong gales from E heading SE & employed in ship's duty at 2 PM spoke ship Miner's Baker the land in sight middle and latter parts strong gales from E heading SE at 3 1/2 A.M. Mr Jacob Sheppard had a apoplectic stroke at 4 AM he breathed his last he enjoyed good health he had not had a sick day for 54 years employed in ship's duty 3 sails in sight under double reef topsails  
Lat by obs 31 05 South Long by act 179 10 West

Sunday February the 1 First Part brisk wind from E heading SE & employed in ship's duty the French rock in sight under double reef topsails at 4 PM berried Jacob Sheppard French rock bearing ENE distance 10 miles at 5 saw a ship a whaler at a lower 3 boats at 8 came on board without striking whales going quick middle and latter parts strong gales from E heading SE one sail in sight under 2 reef sails employed in ship's duty

Monday the 2 First Part strong gales from E heading SE & employed in ship's duty at 4 PM furl main sail and fore topsail close reef the main middle and latter part strong gales from SE heading ENE at ~~4 PM~~ at 12 PM veered ship to S W employed in ship's duty nothing in sight under close reef main  
Lat by act 33 00 South Long by act 179 30 West topsail



Remarks Board Ship *Rossman* of New Bedford

Tuesday the 3<sup>d</sup> First Part strong gales from S E heading  
S W employed in ships duty nothing in sight under  
close reef main topsail middle and latter parts  
strong gales from S E heading S W at 8 o'clock wind ship  
to E N E set main topsail employed in ships duty so ends  
Lat by obs 32° 33' South Long by chro 179° 11' 16" East

Wednesday the 4<sup>th</sup> First Part strong gales from S E heading E N E  
employed in ships duty nothing in sight still longer  
to middle part more moderate heading E N E latter  
part light winds from S E heading E employed in  
ships duty under all sail nothing in sight  
Lat by obs 32° 23' South Long by chro 179° 46' East

Thursday the 5<sup>th</sup> First Part Pleasant with light winds  
from S E heading E N E employed in ships duty  
nothing in sight under all sail middle part  
light airs and calm latter part brisk winds from  
N W steering E employed in ships duty one sail  
in sight thick and rainy fill the light sails  
No observation

Friday the 6<sup>th</sup> First Part brisk winds from N W steering  
E employed in ships duty one sail in sight under  
topsails and foresail thick and rainy middle and  
latter part brisk winds from N W steering E N  
employed in ships duty under fore topsails  
and courses nothing in sight so ends  
Lat by obs 32° 23' South Long by chro 178° 05' West

Saturday the 7<sup>th</sup> First Part Pleasant with brisk winds  
from N W steering N E by N employed in ships duty  
nothing in sight at sunset double reefed the  
topsails middle and latter parts pleasant with  
light winds from S W steering N E by N employ  
in ships duty nothing in sight under all sail  
Lat by obs 31° 48' South Long by chro 177° 36' West

Sunday the 8<sup>th</sup> First Part Pleasant with light winds  
from S W heading N W employed fitting for  
yib givies at sunset filled the light sails  
heading N W middle and latter parts plea  
sant with light winds from S W at 4 o'clock kept off  
N employed in ships duty nothing in sight so ends  
Lat by obs 31° 12' South Long by act 177° 45' West



[105]

Charles I Pope Master February 1857

Monday the 9 First Part Pleasant with light winds from S W  
steering N W employed in ships duty nothing in  
sight under all sail at 4 P M Double reefed the  
topsails middle and latter parts light ayres from  
S E steering N W employed in ships duty so ends  
Lat by obs 30° 30' South Long by chro 177° 46' West

Tuesday the 10 First Part Pleasant with light ayres and  
calm employed turning in topmast backstays  
and other ships duty blackfish in sight middle  
and latter parts pleasant with light ayres from S  
steering W employed burning and blocking topsail and  
top galant sheets the land in sight so ends  
Lat by act 30° 10' South Long by act 178° 30' West

Wednesday the 11 First Part Pleasant with light winds from  
S E steering W N W employed in ships duty macawys  
and curtis rocks in sight middle and latter parts  
pleasant with light wind from E heading N N E at 11 P M  
spoke ship yong vector smith 41 months 1700 spinn  
3 sails in sight employed in ships duty so ends

Thursday the 12 First Part Pleasant with light wind from  
E N E employed in ships duty 2 sails in sight under  
all sail middle and latter part pleasant with light  
winds from N E heading N N W employed in various  
job about ship 2 sails in sight and macaw  
island under all sail so ends  
Lat by obs 30° 10' South Long by chro 179° 10' West

Friday the 13 First Part Pleasant with light winds  
from N N E heading N W employed in ships  
duty one sail in sight at sunset fell the  
light sails middle and latter parts pleasant with  
light wind from N N E heading N W employed in  
ships duty 3 sails in sight under all sail  
Lat by obs 29° 00' South Long by chro 179° 42' West

Saturday the 14 First Part Pleasant with light ayres from  
N E heading N W employed in ships duty nothing  
in sight at 4 P M veered ship to S E and fell  
the light sails middle and latter parts pleasant  
with light wind from E S E heading S employed  
in painting the topsail sheets nothing in sight  
Lat by obs 29° 28' South Long by chro 179° 51' West



Remarks Bord Ship Rousseau of New Bedford

Sunday the 15 First Part Pleasant with light winds from  
E S E heading N E employed setting topmast and top  
galant backstays nothing in sight middle and  
latter part pleasant with light winds from  
S S E steering E employed in ships duty saw bread  
and wine sail in sight under all sail so ended  
Lat by obs 29 06 South Long by chro 178 31 West

Monday the 16 First Part Pleasant with brisk winds  
from S S E heading E employed in ships duty  
sunday island in sight at sunset double reefed  
the topsails middle and latter parts pleasant with  
brisk winds from S heading E S E at 8 o'clock two boats  
on shore employed working ships so ended

Tuesday the 17 First Part Pleasant with brisk winds from  
S E heading S S W employed in ships duty 6 sails  
in sight middle and latter part brisk winds from  
S S E heading S W employed in ships duty at 10 o'clock  
spoke ship Othello Beckerman 42 months 1000 spars  
Lat by obs 29 14 South Long by chro 178 52 West

Wednesday the 18 First Part Pleasant with moderate winds  
from S S E heading S W employed in ships duty  
saw a mainsail to Capt Beckerman 3 sails in  
sight middle and latter parts light airs and calms  
employed bending a mainsail and other ships duty  
wind from S W steering S E by E nothing in sight  
Lat by obs 29 00 South Long by act 178 58 West

Thursday the 19 First Part Pleasant with light airs  
from S W steering S E by E employed in ships duty  
nothing in sight under all sail middle and  
latter part pleasant with light winds from  
S heading E S E employed in ships duty 3 sails  
in sight William Gage off duty sick so ended  
Lat by obs 29 00 South Long by chro 178 29 West

Friday the 20 First Part Pleasant with light winds from  
S E heading E N E employed fitting main top  
Left in sight under all sail middle and latter  
part pleasant wind from E at 10 o'clock tacked ship  
the S S E at 11 o'clock sent two boats in for wood in  
sunday island employed getting off wood so ended  
Lat by obs 29 21 South Long by chro 178 18 West



Charles I Pope Master February 1857 167  
Saturday the 21 First Part Pleasant with light winds from E  
all hands employed getting off recruits at 4  
P.M. the boats came on board and kept off I  
at sundown furl the light sails middle and latter  
parts pleasant light ayres and calm employed repairing  
main top galant sail nothing in sight so ends  
Lat by obs 29 41 South Long by chro 178 08 West  
Sunday the 22 First Part Pleasant with light winds from  
S heading ESE employed repairing main top galant  
sail at 5 P.M. bent it nothing in sight middle  
and latter parts pleasant with brisk winds from E  
SE heading SSW employed in ships duty over sails  
Lat by obs 30 50 <sup>in sight under all sail so ends</sup> South Long by act 178 35 West  
Monday the 23 First Part Pleasant with brisk winds from  
SE heading SSW employed in ships duty at 2 P.M.  
spoke ship Desdemona with 15 months 300 tons  
middle and latter parts pleasant with  
light winds from ESE heading S employed  
in ships duty at 9 A.M. made the French rock heads  
Lat by 31 45 South Long by act 178 30 West  
Tuesday the 24 First Part Pleasant with brisk winds  
from E heading SSE employed in ships duty  
nothing in sight middle and latter parts pleasant  
with light winds from SE heading SSW  
employed repairing the jib and after ships  
nothing in sight under all sail so ends  
Lat by obs 32 42 South Long by chro 179 01 West  
Wednesday the 25 First Part Pleasant with light wind  
from SE heading SSW employed repairing  
fly jib nothing in sight under all sail  
middle and latter part pleasant with light  
winds from SE at 4 A.M. veered ship to ENE  
employed reefing braces and running gear so ends  
Lat by act 33 00 South Long by act 178 50 West  
Thursday the 26 First Part brisk winds from ESE  
heading NE employed in ships duty nothing  
in sight under all sail middle and latter  
parts strong gales from SE at 4 A.M. veered ship  
to SSW employed in ships duty nothing in sight  
under topsails and courses nothing in sight  
Lat by act 33 20 South Long by chro 178 54 45 West



Remarks Board Ship Rousseau of New Bedford  
Friday the 27 First Part brisk gales from S E heading  
S S W employed in ships duty nothing in sight  
under topsails and courses middle and latter  
parts pleasant with brisk wind from E S E  
heading I employed in ships duty nothing in  
sight under all sail so ends

Lat by obs 35° 02 South Long by chron 179 40 West  
Saturday the 28 First Part Pleasant with brisk wind  
from E heading I & E employed in ships duty  
nothing in sight under all sail middle and  
latter parts pleasant with brisk winds from  
N E steering S E by E employed bending studding sails  
nothing in sight under all sail so ends  
Lat by obs 36 20 South Long by chron 178 50 West

Sunday March the 1 First Part Pleasant with brisk wind  
from N steering S E by E employed in ships duty at  
4 1/2 P M took in the larboard boat and shifted  
the bow boat aft middle and latter parts strong  
gales from N steering S E by E employed in ships  
duty under all sail nothing in sight so ends

Lat by obs 38° 16 South Long by chron 176° 20 West  
Monday the 2 First Part strong gales from N steering  
E S E employed in ships duty at 4 P M fired the  
light sails and I reefed the topsails took  
away middle part strong gales from N N W  
steering E S E employed latter part light eyes from  
W steering E employed sending down fore royal in  
land yard and other ships duty so ends  
Lat by obs 39 36 South Long by chron 173 23 West

Tuesday the 3 First Part Pleasant with light eyes  
I and I E employed in ships duty nothing in sight  
under all sail middle part calm latter part  
light winds from N steering E employed repairing  
fore topsail and other ships duty nothing in  
sight under all sail so ends

Lat by obs 39 55 South Long by chron 172 40 West  
Wednesday the 4 First Part Pleasant with moderate wind  
from N W steering E employed in ships duty  
nothing in sight middle and latter parts plea-  
sant with brisk winds from W steering E employed in  
ships duty nothing in sight under all sail

Lat by obs 40 25 South Long by chron 170 01 West



[209]

Charles I Pope Master March 1857

Thursday the 5<sup>th</sup> First Part Pleasant with light winds from W steering & employed in ships duty nothing in sight under all sail topmast and topgalant shading sails middle part squally from SSW fored the light sails and double reefed the topsails latter part strong gales and squally from S steering & at 10 o'clock made sail nothing in sight  
Left by obs 40 10 South Long by chro 167 34 West

Friday the 6<sup>th</sup> First Part Pleasant with strong gales from S steering & employed in ships duty made all sail at 4 o'clock took in the waist boat nothing in sight middle and latter parts pleasant with brisk winds from S steering & employed in ships duty nothing in sight under all sail so ends  
Left by obs 40 11 South Long by chro 164 41 West

Saturday the 7<sup>th</sup> First Part Pleasant with moderate winds from S heading & employed in ships duty nothing in sight under all sail middle and latter parts light winds and baffled from SSW to E heading from E to NNE at 8 o'clock veered ship to S at 10 o'clock veered ship to NE employed in ships duty under all sail  
Left by obs 49 53 South Long by chro 163 48 West

Sunday the 8<sup>th</sup> First Part brisk winds from E heading NNE at 2 o'clock tacked ship to SSE employed in ships duty nothing in sight under all sail middle and latter parts pleasant with light brisk winds from ESE heading S employed in ships duty nothing in sight at 8 o'clock fored the light sails so ends  
Left by obs 41 16 South Long by chro 164 04 West

Monday the 9<sup>th</sup> First Part strong gales from ESE heading S at 10 o'clock double reefed the topsails employed in ships duty nothing in sight middle part brisk winds from ESE heading S fored the main sail and fore topsail latter part heavy gales from SSE fored foresail mizen topsail and close reefed the main  
Left by act 42 02 South Long by act 164 40 West

Tuesday the 10<sup>th</sup> First Part heavy gales from SSE heading to SW at 1 o'clock carried away the bow of the fore topmast stay away middle part heavy gales from SSW at 12 o'clock veered ship and kept off ENE set the foresail latter part made all sail employed felling a bee and setting up topmast stay  
Left by obs 42 02 South Long by chro 162 48 West



# Remarks Board Ship Rousseau of New Bedford

Wednesday the 11 First Part Pleasant with strong gales from  
S W steering & employed in ships duty at 3 P M  
brace bolt in the fore yard broke off under all  
middle part strong gales from S steering & latter part  
light winds from S and S E heading & employed bending  
topmast staysail and other ships duty nothing in sight

Lat by act 42° 14' South Long by act 159° 25' West

Thursday the 12 First Part Pleasant with light airs and  
calm employed in ships duty nothing in sight  
middle and latter parts pleasant with light airs  
from N steering & employed in ships duty nothing  
in sight under all sail so ends

Lat by obs 42° 23' South Long by chro 159° 04' West

Friday the 13 First Part Pleasant with light winds  
from N steering & employed in ships duty nothing  
in sight under all sail middle and  
latter part strong gales from N W at 5 o'clock the wind  
veered to S W steering & employed in ships duty  
nothing in sight under all sail so ends

Lat by obs 42° 43' South Long by chro 155° 38' West

Saturday the 14 First Part strong gales from S W steering  
& employed in ships duty nothing in sight under  
all sail with fog squalls middle and latter  
parts light winds and calm at 4 o'clock light winds  
from W steering & employed in ships duty nothing  
in sight under all sail so ends

Lat by obs 42° 50' South Long by chro 153° 22' West

Sunday the 15 First Part Pleasant with brisk winds  
from N W steering & employed in ships duty  
under all sail middle part strong gales from N  
at 6 o'clock the wind veered to S W steering & employed  
in ships duty under all sail standing sail  
low and a loft nothing in sight so ends

Lat by obs 43° 30' South Long by chro 150° 08' West

Monday the 16 First Part Pleasant with light winds  
from W S W steering & employed in ships  
duty nothing in sight middle part pleasant with  
light winds from N steering & latter part light  
airs and calm with thick and rainy so ends  
employed in ships duty under all sail so ends

Lat by act 43° 38' South Long by act 148° 30' West



Charles J Pope Master March 1857 [21]

Tuesday the 17 First brisk winds and squally from S & heading E held the light sails thick and rany employed in ships duty middle part light winds from S to N.W. steering E latter part light winds from N and N.E heading E and E & S employed in ships duty thick and rany under all sail so ends

Left by act 43 46 South Long by chro 146 25 West  
Wednesday the 18 First Part moderate winds from S & heading S S W at 2 P.M. veered ship to E N.E thick and rany middle part brisk winds from S heading E latter part brisk winds from E heading S & E held the light sails employed in ships duty sent down the main ~~yard~~ <sup>royal</sup> yard ~~under~~ topsails and courses so ends  
Left by obs 43 40 South Long by chro 145 02 West

Thursday the 19 First Part brisk gales from E N.E heading S & employed in ships duty nothing in sight at 5 P.M. 2 reefed fore and main topsails middle and latter parts heavy gales from N.N.E and N heading E at 5 still held mainsail fore and main topsails and fore sail and close reefed the main thick and rany  
Left by act 44 35 South Long by chro 143 20 West

Friday the 20 First Part strong gales from N.N.W steering E made sail thick and foggy employed in ships duty middle and latter parts brisk winds from N.W. and W.S.W steering E employed in ship duty set the standing sails fore and aft still a thick fog and rain so ends  
Left by obs 45 25 South Long by chro 140 34 West

Saturday the 21 First Part brisk winds from W.S.W steering E employed in ships duty under all sail thick and foggy middle and latter parts moderate winds from W.S.W steering E with fog and rain squalls employed on ships duty under all sail  
Left by obs 45 47 South Long by chro 137 52 West

Sunday the 22 First Part Pleasant with moderate winds from W steering E by employed in ships duty under all sail nothing in sight middle and latter parts brisk winds from N.W. and N steering E employed in ships duty nothing in sight under all sail still rany and foggy rany  
Left by obs 46 06 South Long by chro 134 33 West



Remarks Board Ship Rousseau of New Bedford  
Monday the 23 First Part Pleasant with brisk winds from  
W steering & employed in ships duty nothing in sight under all sail with light fog square  
middle and latter parts pleasant with light winds  
from W steering & employed stowing oil in the aft  
hatchway nothing in sight under all sail so ends

Lat by obs 46 25 South Long by chro 131 44 West

Tuesday the 24 First Part brisk winds from N.W steering  
& employed in ships duty nothing in sight under  
all sail middle part strong gales from N.  
steering & latter part strong gales from S.W  
steering & employed in ships duty under all sail so ends

Lat by obs 47 02 South Long by chro 127 47 West

Wednesday the 25 First Part Pleasant with brisk winds  
from W steering & employed in ships duty  
under all sail nothing in sight middle and  
latter parts strong gales from N.W steering  
& employed in ships duty nothing in  
sight under all sail so ends

Lat by obs 47 46 South Long by chro 124 18 West

Thursday the 26 First Part strong gales from N.W steering  
& employed in ships duty nothing in sight middle  
and latter parts strong gales from N.W steering  
& employed in ships duty at 9 o'clock fell  
the light sails ~~and~~ nothing in sight so ends

Lat by obs 48 57 South Long by act 118 55 West

Friday the 27 First Part strong gales from N.W steering  
& employed in ships duty nothing in sight took  
in the top galant standing sails so ends  
the weather made all sail middle and latter  
parts pleasant with brisk winds from N.W steering  
& employed in ships duty nothing in sight took  
in the top galant standing sails so ends

Lat by obs 49 34 South Long by chro ~~124~~ 115 28 West

Saturday the 28 First Part strong gales from N steering  
& employed in ships duty at 3 P.M. fell the  
light sails at 6 P.M. fell fore and main  
sails and mainsail double reefed the main middle  
heavy gales from N.W steering & latter part moderate  
made all sail employed in ships  
duty nothing in sight so ends

Lat by obs 50 02 South Long by chro 112 12 West



Charles I Pope Master March 1857 213

Sunday the 29 First Part brisk winds from W steering E & employ  
in ships duty nothing in sight under all sail  
middle part strong gales from W steering E by N  
at 10 PM double reefed the topsails latter part moderate

employed in ships duty under all sail so ends

Lat by obs 50 25 South Long by chro 108 00 West

Monday the 30 First Part brisk winds from NW steering  
E by N employed in ships duty under all sail middle  
and latter parts brisk winds from W steering ~~from~~  
E by N employed sending down main royal mast  
and other ships duty nothing in sight under  
all sail so ends

Lat by obs 50 59 South Long by chro 103 43 West

Tuesday the 31 First Part Brisk gales from W steering  
E employed in ships duty under all sail thick  
and hazy middle and latter parts strong gales  
from W steering E by N employed in ships duty  
under all sail thick and foggy so ends

Lat by obs 51 43 South Long by chro 99 34 West

Wednesday the 1 of April First Part strong gales from  
NW steering E by N employed in ships duty und  
er all sail nothing in sight middle part  
very heavy gales from N at 10 PM left to heading  
E & N E filled every thing latter part heavy gales  
from W employed in ships duty at 12 PM

Lat by obs 52 21 South Long by chro 96 27 West

Thursday the 2 First Part heavy gales from W steering  
E by N employed in ships duty set fore and main  
topsail at 6 AM set main top galeot sail and  
studying sails middle and latter parts strong  
gales from NW steering E by N at 5 AM took in the  
studying sails at 9 2 reefed the topsails at 10 filled fore  
and main topsails and mainsail track and very

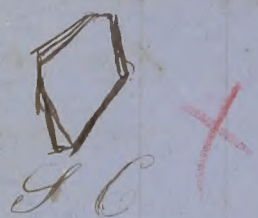
Lat by act 52 55 South Long by act 92 10 West

Friday the 3 First Part strong gale from NW steering E by  
N at 3 PM set fore topsail close reefed track and very  
middle and latter parts strong gales from W steering  
E by N employed in ships duty at 5 AM made all  
sail steering E by N nothing in sight so ends

Lat by obs 54 06 South Long by chro 87 20 West



Remarks Board Ship *Roussau* of New Bedford

 Saturday the 4 First Part brisk winds from W steering  
E by N employed in ships duty under all sail  
at 4 o'clock Sylvester Cook of Troy N York  
fell from the fore topsail yard and was down  
before we could get to him middle and latter  
part brisk winds and squally from W steering E by N employed  
in ships duty nothing in sight so ends  
Lat by acct 54 52 South Long by acct 84 16 West

Sunday the 5 First Part strong gales from W steering  
E by N employed in ships duty thick and rainy  
middle and latter part strong gales from NW and W steering  
E by N fired fore and mizen topsails and close reefed the  
Lat by obs 55 27 South Long by obs 78 26 West

Monday the 6 First Part heavy gales from W steering  
E by N employed in ships duty under double reefed  
topsails nothing in sight middle part strong  
gales from W steering E by N under double reefed  
topsails latter part more moderate the main  
gallant sail employed in ships duty so ends  
Lat by obs 56 00 South Long by obs 73 34 West

Tuesday the 7 First Part brisk winds from W steering  
E by N under topsails and main top gallant sail  
employed in ships duty nothing in sight middle  
and latter part heavy gales from NW steering  
at 2 o'clock double reefed main topsail and fired  
fore and mizen at 6 o'clock lost the starboard boat  
at 6 o'clock close reefed main topsail thick and rainy  
Lat by acct 56 55 South Long by ~~obs~~ acct 69 10 West

Wednesday the 8 First Part strong gales from W steering E by N  
set fore topsail and 2 reefs out of the main  
all set mizen topsail and main top gallant sail  
middle part brisk gales from W steering E by N  
at 1 o'clock fired main top Gail and double reefed  
main topsail latter part strong gales from NW  
steering NE fired mizen topsail close reefed fore so  
Lat by obs 54 09 South Long by obs 64 15 West

Thursday the 9 First Part strong gales from NW steering NE  
set jib and main sail one sail in sight thick  
and rainy middle and latter part strong gales  
from NW and W steering NE by N at 10 o'clock  
made all sail employed in ships duty so ends  
Lat by obs 55 32 South Long by obs 60 30 West



Charles J Pope Master April 1857 [215]

Friday the 10 First Part strong gales from WNW steering NE  
by N employed in ships duty nothing in sight under  
all sail middle part light winds from N steering  
NE by N latter part light winds from N heading E  
& employed in ships duty firebacks in sight so ends  
Lat by obs 54 30 South Long by chro 57 50 West

Saturday the 11 First Part brisk winds from N heading E  
N & employed in ships duty under all sail thick and  
foggy firebacks in sight middle and latter part  
strong gales from NNE heading NE at 2 o'clock  
double reefed the topsails employed in ships  
duty nothing in sight thick and rainy so ends  
Lat by act 53 55 South Long by act 55 23 West

Sunday the 12 First Part strong gales from NNE heading  
NNE employed in ships duty thick and rainy  
under double reef topsails jib and mainsail  
middle part strong gales from N steering NE by N  
thick and rainy latter part pleasant with fresh  
winds from W steering NE by N under all sail  
Lat by obs 52 30 South Long by chro 57 25 West

Monday the 13 First Part Pleasant with brisk winds  
from NNE heading NE by N employed in ships  
duty nothing in sight middle part strong gales  
from N heading NE & latter part strong gales  
from W steering NNE at 10 o'clock made sail  
employed in ships duty nothing in sight  
Lat by obs 51 05 South Long by chro 49 06 West

Tuesday the 14 First Part brisk winds from W steering  
NNE employed in ships duty under all sail  
nothing in sight middle part moderate winds  
from WNW steering NE by E latter part brisk winds from  
W steering NE by N and foggy employed in ships duty  
nothing in sight under all sail so ends  
Lat by obs 49 40 South Long by chro 47 34 West

Wednesday the 15 First Part light winds from W steering  
N by E employed in ships duty nothing in sight  
under all sail middle and latter part brisk  
winds from WNW heading N by E hazy and foggy  
employed in ships duty nothing in sight under  
all sail as much as we can carry so ends  
Lat by obs 47 30 South Long by chro 45 36 West



Remarks Board Ship Rousseau of New Bedford

Thursday the 16 First Part Pleasant with brisk gales from  
W N W steering N by E employed in ships duty nothing  
in sight under all sail middle and latter

parts pleasant with brisk winds from W N W steering N by E employed in ships duty nothing in sight

Leat by obs 45.28 South Long by chro 44.15 West  
Friday the 17 First Part Pleasant with brisk winds from  
W N W steering N by E at 4 Bell put the Leeward  
waist boat out and fet them nothing in sight  
under all sail middle and latter parts pleas  
with brisk winds from W N W steering N by E empl  
in ships duty fog squalls a plenty nothing in sight

Leat by obs 43 06 South Long by chro 43 02 West

Saturday the 18 First Part Pleasant with moderate win  
from W N W steering N by E employed in ships duty  
nothing in sight under all sail middle and  
latter parts light ayres from W steering N N E  
employed painting royal masts and other ships duty  
nothing in sight under all sail so ends

Leat by obs 41 40 South Long by chro 41 45 West

Sunday the 19 First Part Pleasant with light winds  
from W steering N N E employed in ships duty  
nothing in sight under all sail middle and  
latter parts pleasant with light winds from  
N W heading N N E employed in ships duty  
nothing in sight under all sail so ends

Leat by obs 40 00 South Long by chro 40 09 West

Monday the 20 First Part Pleasant with light winds  
from N W steering N N E employed in ships duty  
nothing in sight under all sail middle part light  
ayres from N N W heading N E latter part light  
winds from N N E heading N W employed in  
bending a spar and other ships duty so ends

Leat by obs 38 10 South Long by chro 40 00 West

Tuesday the 21 First Part brisk winds from N N E  
heading N W employed in ships duty saw br  
under all sail middle and latter part light  
winds and bafflin with squalls of rain wind  
from N W to N E heading from N N E to East  
and from N N W to W employed in ships duty  
under all sail 2 sails in sight so ends

Leat by obs 38 54 South Long by chro 38 38 West



(27)

Charles T Pope Master April 1857

Wednesday the 22 First Part brisk winds from N heading W  
N W at 10 PM parted fly jib quies employed putting  
them 2 sails in sight at a full reefed ship to  
N by E middle and latter parts brisk gales from N  
heading E N E employed in ship's duty under double  
reeft topsails nothing in sight so ends  
Lat by obs 38° 38' South Long by chro 38° 45' West

Thursday the 23 First Part brisk gales from N heading E N  
E employed in ship's duty nothing in sight under  
kobe topsails middle part strong gales from N N E at  
12 PM double reefed the topsails at 3 PM fore and main  
topsails and mainsail latter part heavy gales from W N W  
at 10 PM steering N E at 10 set mainsail reefed fore and main topsail above  
Lat by obs 38° 25' South Long by act 36° 20' West

Friday the 24 First Part heavy gales from W N W steering  
N E at 3 PM fore topsail employed in ship's  
duty nothing in sight under main topsail foresail  
and reefed mainsail middle part more moderate  
all sail steering N N E latter part brisk winds from  
N N W heading N E employed in ship's duty so ends  
Lat by obs 37° 00' South Long by chro 34° 37' West

Saturday the 25 First Part brisk winds from N N W  
heading N E employed in ship's duty nothing  
in sight under all sail middle part light  
winds from N W heading N N E latter part light  
ages from W S W steering N by E and a rain storm  
at 9 AM took in the studding sail employed in  
ship's duty nothing in sight so ends  
Lat by act 36° 10' South Long by chro 33° 45' West

Sunday the 26 First Part light ages and baffling from  
W S W to S E steering N by E at 1 PM, no black  
ferns still thick and rainy weather all sail middle  
part light ages and baffling with squalls of rain  
latter part strong gales from W steering N by E  
and heavy squalls of rain fore and light sails  
employed in ship's duty nothing in sight  
Lat by obs 34° 36' South Long by chro 33° 39' West

Monday the 27 First Part brisk winds from W steering  
N by E employed in ship's duty nothing in sight  
under all sail middle part pleasant with  
brisk winds from N W heading N N E latter part  
wind from W N W heading N by E employed in ship's duty  
Lat by obs 32° 20' South Long by chro 32° 35' West



Remarks Board Ship Rousseau of New Bedford  
Tuesday the 28 First Part Pleasant with brisk winds from  
W N W steering N by E employed in ship's duty  
nothing in sight under double reefed topsails made  
port light winds and squally from W heading N latter  
part light winds from S W steering N employed in ship's  
duty nothing in sight under all sail so ends

Lat by obs 31 00 South Long by chro 32 31 West

Wednesday the 29 First Part Pleasant with light winds from

S W steering N employed fitting fore topsail halyard  
nothing in sight middle port calm at 12 PM light  
wind from NE heading N N W latter part brisk  
from NNE heading N W filled the light sails

Lat by act 29 55 South Long by chro 33 10 West

Thursday the 30 First Part strong gales from N by E heading

N N W at 1 PM double reefed the topsails at  
3 fms Jib foretopsail mainsail and close reef  
main and mizen topsails were ship to E by N  
nothing in sight middle port heavy gales from  
N heading to Eastward at 9 fms foresail and mizen  
topsail with one continual flash of lightning  
at 12 PM wind hauled to W heading N blow  
heavy at 5 PM wind hauled to S W steering  
N blowing heavy raining under close reefed  
topsail and foresail with heavy squalls of  
rain employed in ship's duty nothing in sight

Lat by obs 29 25 South Long by chro 32 34 West

Friday may the 1 First Part strong gales from S W steering

N employed in ship's duty nothing in sight  
under double reefed topsails middle port pleas  
made all sail latter part the same with wind from  
S steering N employed bending new fly jib on  
fore topmast studding sail one sail in sight so ends

Lat by obs 28 22 South Long by act 32 28 West

Saturday the 2 First Part Pleasant with light breezes from

S steering N employed bending and crossing main  
royal yard nothing in sight middle port  
calm and calm latter part light winds from  
S steering N employed washing ship out  
nothing in sight under all sail so ends

Lat by obs 26 30 South Long by chro 33 11 West



129

Charles S. Pope Master May 1857

Sunday the 3<sup>rd</sup> First Part Pleasant with light winds from S E steering N by E employed washing ship at 3 PM exchanged longitude with the french ship vauguelien of Dunkirk middle part pleasant with brisk winds and bore in from E to N E heading N by E to N N W latter part strong and squally from N E and N N W at 10 o'clock ship to E by S  
Lat by obs 24 40 South Long by chro 33 25 West

Monday the 4<sup>th</sup> First Part Pleasant with light winds from N N E heading E by S employed in ship's duty one sail in sight middle and latter part pleasant with light winds from N heading E N E employed cleaning and painting iron work and other ship's duty so ends  
Lat by act 24 50 South Long by act 32 20 West

Tuesday the 5<sup>th</sup> First Part Pleasant with light winds from N heading E N E employed cleaning and painting iron work and other ship's duty fin back in sight middle and latter part pleasant with light winds from N heading E N E at 8 o'clock ship to N N W employed cleaning and painting iron work nothing in sight  
Lat by obs 24 40 South Long by chro 32 30 West

Wednesday the 6<sup>th</sup> First Part Pleasant with light winds from N heading N N W employed cleaning and painting iron work and other ship's duty nothing in sight at 6 PM veered ship to E N E middle and latter part pleasant with light winds from N N E heading E employed in cleaning and painting iron work fin back in sight  
Lat by act 24 43 South Long by act 31 00 West

Thursday the 7<sup>th</sup> First Part Pleasant with light wind from N N E heading E employed cleaning and painting iron work and other ship's duty nothing in sight middle and latter part pleasant with light breeze from N and N E at 1 o'clock ship to N N W employed painting and other ship's duty at 9 o'clock spoke ~~black~~ brittish ship caroline mcdilton for Australia fin back in sight so ends  
Lat by obs 24 13 South Long by chro 31 08 West

Friday the 8<sup>th</sup> First Part light breeze from N E heading N N W employed painting and other ship's duty middle and latter part pleasant wind from E heading N by E employed painting and other ship's duty so ends  
Lat by obs 23 15 South Long by chro 31 31 West



# Remarks Board Ship Rousseau of New Bedford

Saturday the 9<sup>th</sup> First Part Pleasant with light winds from ESE steering N by E employed painting and other ship's duty nothing in sight under all sail middle and latter parts brisk trades from ESE steering N by E employed in ship's duty 2 sails in sight under all sail squally so ends

Lat by obs 21 14 South Long by chro 31 54 West  
Sunday the 10<sup>th</sup> First Part Pleasant with brisk wind from E heading N by E employed in ship's duty 2 sails in sight under all sail middle and latter parts pleasant with brisk winds from E heading NNE employed in ship's duty so ends  
Lat by obs 19 05 South Long by act 32 05 West

Monday the 11<sup>th</sup> First Part moderate winds from E and NNE heading NNE and N by W with squall of rain one sail and forebacks in sight middle and latter parts pleasant with moderate winds from N by E heading N by W employed fitting fly jib givies and other ship's duty one sail in sight

Lat by obs 17 22 South Long by chro 33 01 West  
Tuesday the 12<sup>th</sup> First Part Pleasant with light winds from NE by E heading N by E employed in various parts about ship's under all sail nothing in sight middle and latter parts pleasant with light winds from NE by E heading N by E employed in ship's duty nothing in sight under all sail  
Lat by obs 16 06 South Long by chro 33 40 West

Wednesday the 13<sup>th</sup> First Part Pleasant with light winds from NE by E heading N by E employed in ship's duty nothing in sight middle and latter parts pleasant with light winds from E heading NNE at 8½ clock spoke bark Dorchester White 34 Tons from Baltimore employed in ship's duty

Lat by obs 15 06 South Long by chro 33 49 West  
Thursday the 14<sup>th</sup> First Part Pleasant with light winds from SE steering NNE employed in ship's duty 3 sails in sight middle and latter parts by winds from ESE steering NNE employed in fitting rigging and other ship's duty 3 sails in sight under all sail so ends

Lat by obs 13 41 South Long by chro 33 52 West



(22)

Charles I Pope Master May 1857

Friday the 15 First Part Pleasant with light winds from E heading  
NNW employed in ship's duty at 2 PM exchanged signals  
with a forbs rigd differ ship American middle and  
latter part pleasant with light trades heading NNW  
at 10 AM spoke brig Magnolia 44 days from London for  
Madagascar employed in ship's duty so ends  
Lat by obs 12 06 South Long by chro 33 53 West

Saturday the 16 First Part Pleasant with light winds from  
E & N <sup>head</sup> employed in ship's duty nothing in sight  
under all sail middle and latter part pleasant  
with light winds from E heading NNW employed  
in ship's duty nothing in sight so ends  
Lat by obs 10 52 South Long by chro 33 54 West

Sunday the 17 First Part Pleasant with light winds from  
E heading NNW employed in ship's duty nothing  
in sight under all sail middle and latter  
part pleasant with light winds from E heading  
NNW employed in ship's duty under all sail so ends  
Lat by obs 9 25 South Long by chro 33 53 West

Monday the 18 First Part Pleasant with light winds  
from SE steering NNW employed in ship's duty  
one sail in sight at 10 AM set the studding sails  
middle and latter part pleasant with light winds  
from SE steering N by E employed in turning down  
and other ship's duty 2 sails in sight so ends  
Lat by obs 8 32 South Long by chro 34 16 West  
Long by Loover 34 13 45 West

Tuesday the 19 First Part Pleasant with light winds  
from SE steering N by E employed turning down  
and other ship's duty 2 sails in sight middle  
and latter part moderate winds from SE and squally  
steering N by E employed turning and other ship's duty so ends  
Lat by obs 5 41 South Long by chro 34 41 West

Wednesday the 20 First Part Pleasant with squalls of rain  
from SE steering N by E employed turning and other  
ship's duty one sail in sight at 4 AM head NNE at 6  
took in the studding sails middle part squally  
steering NNW latter part pleasant with moderate  
winds from SE steering NNW employed painting spars  
at 10 AM saw the rocas islands so ends  
Lat by obs 3 26 South Long by chro 34 38 West



Remarks Board Ship Rousseau of New Bedford

Thursday the 21 First Part Pleasant with moderate winds from

SSE steering NNE employed painting spars none in sight under all sail middle and latter part moderate winds from SSE and squally steering

NNE employed in ships duty nothing in sight

Lat by obs 1 34 South Long by chro 33 59 West

Friday the 22 First Part moderate winds from SSE and squally steering NNE employed in ships duty under

all sail nothing in sight middle and latter

parts pleasant with light winds from SSE

steering NNE employed painting spars on

other ships duty nothing in sight so ends

Lat by obs 6 miles North Long by chro 34 00 West

Saturday the 23 First Part Pleasant with light winds

from SSE steering NNE employed painting

spars one sail in sight middle part pleasant

with moderate winds from SSE steering NNE

latter part light winds from NNE heading

NW employed in ships duty thick and rainy

Lat by act 1 35 North Long by act 34 20 West

Sunday the 24 First Part light ayres from NNE heading

NW Thick and rainy employed in ships

duty nothing in sight middle and latter part

pleasant with light winds from SSE and

SSE steering N employed in ships duty one

sail in sight under all sail so ends

Lat by obs 2 45 North Long by chro 34 02 West

Monday the 25 First Part Pleasant with light winds

from E steering N employed in ships duty nothing

in sight middle and latter part light ayres

and bafflin from S to NNE steering NNE

with showers of rain employed in ships duty

nothing in sight under all sail so ends

Lat by obs 3 35 South Long by act 34 35 West

Tuesday the 26 First Part light ayres and bafflin

E to N heading by the wind employed in ships

duty nothing in sight still rainy middle part

light ayres from E steering NNE and rainy

latter part moderate winds from SSE steering

NNW employed in ships duty so ends

Lat by obs 4 38 North Long by chro 35 12 West



Charles I Pope Master Mary 1857. 127  
Wednesday the 27 First Part Pleasant with brisk winds  
from ENE steering NNE employed in ships duty  
nothing in sight under all sail middle part  
brisk winds and squally from E steering NNE  
latter part pleasant with brisk trades, empl  
oyed painting and other ships duty so ends  
Lat by obs 5 48 North Long by act 36 10 West  
Thursday the 28 First Part Pleasant with brisk trades  
steering NNE employed painting and other  
ships duty nothing in sight middle and  
latter part pleasant with moderate trades from  
ENE steering NNE employed painting spars  
Lat by obs 7 11 North Long by chro 39 09 West  
Friday the 29 First Part Pleasant with brisk trades  
from ENE steering NNE employed Painting  
spars and other ships duty Blackfish in  
sight middle and latter part pleasant with brisk  
trades from ENE steering NNE employed painting  
lower masts and other ships duty nothing in sight  
Lat by obs 8 45 North Long by chro 41 04 West  
Saturday the 30 First Part Pleasant with brisk trades  
from ENE steering NNE employed in ships duty  
nothing in sight under all sail middle and  
latter part brisk trades from ENE steering  
NNE employed in ships duty under  
all sail nothing in sight so ends  
Lat by obs 10 15 North Long by chro 42 55 West  
Sunday the 31 First Part Pleasant with brisk  
trades from ENE steering NNE employed  
in ships duty nothing in sight under all  
sail middle and latter part brisk trades from  
ENE steering NNE employed in ships duty nothing  
in sight under all sail so ends  
Lat by obs 12 00 North Long by chro 45 02 West  
Monday June the 1 First Part Pleasant with brisk  
winds from ENE steering NNE employed  
in ships duty nothing in sight under all sail  
middle and latter part brisk trades from  
ENE employed rather the lower rigging and  
other ships duty nothing in sight so ends  
Lat by obs 14 13 North Long by chro 47 04 West



Remarks Board Ship Rousseau of New Bedford  
Tuesday the 2 First Part Pleasant with brisk trade  
from ENE steering N by N E employed sailing  
fore rigging and other ships duty nothing in sight  
middle and latter parts pleasant with brisk  
trades from E steering N by N E employed painting  
and other ships duty nothing in sight so ended

Lat by obs 16 04 North Long by chro 48 45 West  
Wednesday the 3 First Part Pleasant with brisk trade  
from ENE steering N by N E employed painting  
and other ships duty one sail in sight mid  
and latter parts pleasant with brisk trade  
from E steering N by N E employed fitting  
and painting ship nothing in sight so ended  
Lat by obs 17 56 North Long by chro 50 15 West

Thursday the 4 First Part Pleasant with light trade  
from E steering N by N E employed in  
ships duty nothing in sight at 6 AM set  
sailing sails middle and latter parts pleasant  
with light trade from E steering N by N E  
employed drying bone and other ships duty so ended  
Lat by obs 19 12 North Long by chro 51 34 West

Friday the 5 First Part Pleasant with light trade from  
E steering N by N E employed banding bone  
nothing in sight middle and latter parts  
pleasant with light winds from NE steering  
N by N E employed in ships duty so ended  
Lat by obs 20 12 North Long by chro 52 34 West

Saturday the 6 First Part Pleasant with light breeze  
from NE steering N by N E employed in  
ships duty nothing in sight under all sail  
middle and latter parts pleasant with light  
breezes and calm steering N by N E employed  
clearing ship nothing in sight  
Lat by obs 20 38 North Long by chro 52 58 West

Sunday the 7 First Part Pleasant with light breeze  
and calm steering N by N E employed clearing  
ship nothing in sight middle and latter  
parts pleasant with light breezes from SE  
steering N by N E employed in ships duty no  
thing in sight under all sail so ended  
Lat by obs 21 12 North Long by chro 53 41 West



Charles J Pope Master June 1857  
Monday the 8 First Part Pleasant with light ayres  
from SE steering N<sup>W</sup> by N<sup>E</sup> employed in ships  
Duty nothing in sight middle and latter parts  
pleasant with light ayres from NE steering N<sup>W</sup>  
by N<sup>E</sup> employed painting ship and other ships  
Duty nothing in sight under all sail so end  
Lat by obs 22 21 North Long by chro 54 53 West  
Tuesday the 9 First Part Pleasant with light winds  
from E steering N<sup>W</sup> by N<sup>E</sup> employed paint-  
ing ship and other ships Duty nothing in sight  
middle and latter parts pleasant with light  
trader from SE steering N<sup>W</sup> by N<sup>E</sup> employed  
painting and other ships Duty so end  
Lat by obs 23 20 North Long by chro 55 49 West  
Wednesday the 10 First Part Pleasant with light winds  
from SE steering N<sup>W</sup> by N<sup>E</sup> employed in  
ships Duty nothing in sight under all sail  
middle and latter parts pleasant with light  
ayres from SE steering N<sup>W</sup> by N<sup>E</sup> employed in  
ships Duty nothing in sight under all sail  
Lat by obs 24 20 North Long by chro 56 29 West  
Thursday the 11 First Part Pleasant with light ayres from  
SE steering N<sup>W</sup> by N<sup>E</sup> employed in ships Duty  
nothing in sight middle and latter parts light  
ayres and calm employed in various jobs  
about ship nothing in sight under all sail  
Lat by obs 24 40 North Long by chro 56 51 West

Friday the 12 First Part light ayres and calm employ-  
ed in various jobs about ship nothing in sight  
under all sail middle and latter parts pleasant  
with light ayres from ESE steering N<sup>W</sup> by N<sup>E</sup>  
employed clearing and painting whale gear  
and other ships Duty one sail in sight  
Lat by obs 25 20 North Long by chro 57 43 West  
Saturday the 13 First Part Pleasant with light winds  
from E steering N<sup>W</sup> by N<sup>E</sup> employed in ships  
Duty nothing in sight middle and latter parts  
pleasant with light winds from ESE steering  
N<sup>W</sup> by N<sup>E</sup> employed in ships Duty one sail in  
sight under all sail so end  
Lat by obs 26 30 North Long by chro 59 12 West



Remarks Bord Ship Rousseau New Bedford  
Sunday the 14 First Part Pleasant with light winds from  
E steering N<sup>W</sup> by N employed in ships duty nothing  
in sight under all sail middle and latter  
part pleasant with light winds from SE steering  
N<sup>W</sup> by N employed in ships duty nothing in sight  
Lat by obs 28° 48' North Long by chro 60° 28' West

Monday the 15 First Part Pleasant with light ayres from  
SE steering N<sup>W</sup> by N employed in ships duty  
nothing in sight under all sail middle  
and latter part light ayres and calm ste  
ing N<sup>W</sup> by N employed in ships duty nothing  
in sight under all sail so ends  
Lat by obs 28° 27' North Long by chro 60° 48' West

Tuesday the 16 First Part calm employed in ships duty  
nothing in sight under all sail heading  
to N<sup>N</sup> W with a light ayre from W middle  
part calm latter part light ayres from W  
heading N<sup>N</sup> W employed in ships duty nothing  
in sight under all sail so ends

Lat by obs 28° 38' North Long by chro 61° 03' West

Wednesday the 17 First Part Pleasant with light winds  
from W S W steering N<sup>W</sup> employed in ships  
duty 2 sails in sight under all sail middle  
and latter part pleasant with light winds from  
W heading N<sup>N</sup> W employed painting ship  
nothing in sight under all sail so ends

Lat by obs 29° 43' North Long by chro 61° 35' West

Thursday the 18 First Part Pleasant with light winds  
from W steering N<sup>N</sup> W employed painting ship  
nothing in sight middle part light winds  
from W S W heading N<sup>W</sup> by N latter part plea  
sant with light winds from N<sup>W</sup> and N<sup>N</sup> W hea  
ding to NE employed in ships duty and painting  
one sail in sight under all sail so ends

Lat by obs 30° 43' North Long by chro 61° 30' West

Friday the 19 First Part Pleasant with light winds from  
N<sup>W</sup> heading N<sup>N</sup> E employed painting ship one  
sail in sight middle part light wind from N  
gull veered ship to W by N latter part pleasant  
with light winds from E N E steering N<sup>W</sup> by N employed  
in ships duty and painting one sail in sight

Lat by obs 31° 04' North Long by chro 62° 12' West



Charles. I. Pope Master June 1857 *DS*  
Saturday the 20 First Part light wind from ENE  
steering NW by N employed painting and other  
ships duty one sail in sight and gunners  
middle and latter parts pleasant with moderate  
winds from SE steering NW by N employed in ships  
duty under all sail nothing in sight so ended  
Lat by obs 32 04 North Long by chro 63 34 West  
Sunday the 21 First Part Pleasant with light winds from  
SE steering NW by N employed in ships duty nothing  
in sight middle part pleasant wind from SE  
latter part pleasant with light ayres from SE steer-  
ing NW by N employed in ships duty nothing in sight  
Lat by obs 33 20 North Long by chro 64 45 West  
Monday the 22 First Part Pleasant with light ayres from  
S steering NW by N  $N\frac{1}{2}N$  employed in ships duty nothing  
in sight middle and latter parts brisk winds  
from SSW steering NW by N  $N\frac{1}{2}N$  employed painting  
spars and other ships duty one sail in sight  
under all sail parted back of fore topsail  
Lat by obs 35 01 North Long by chro 66 29 West  
Tuesday the 23 First Part Brisk winds from SSW  
steering NW by N  $N\frac{1}{2}N$  employed in various jobs  
a boat ship nothing in sight under all sail  
middle part strong gales from SSW steering NNW  
latter part strong gales and squally from W with  
rain fild the light sails and double reef the  
topsails nothing in sight so ended  
Lat by obs 36 55 North Long by chro 67 35 West  
Wednesday the 24 First Part moderate winds from W heading  
NNW employed in ships duty 2 sails in sight at  
4 PM wind from NW heading NNE middle  
and latter parts strong gales from NW heading  
NNE at 4 PM fild the light sails at 10 double reef  
ft the topsails employed in ships duty so ended  
Lat by obs 38 41 North Long by chro 66 25 W  
Thursday the 25 First Part strong gales from WNW  
heading N employed in ships duty 3 sails in sight  
middle part strong gales from NW by W heading  
N by E latter part brisk winds from WSW  
heading NW employed in ships duty one sail  
in sight under all sail so ended  
Lat by obs 40 11 North Long by chro 66 43 West



Remarks Board Ship Rousseau of New Bedford

Friday June the 26 First Part Pleasant with brisk winds from WSW at 12 o'clock tacked ship to S at 1 o'clock wind from W heading SSW employed in ship's duty filled the light sails 2 sails in sight under and latter part strong gales from WSW heading SSW employed in ship's duty at 12 o'clock doubled reefed the topsails nothing in sight so ends

Lat by obs 38° 45' North Long by chro 66° 56' West

Saturday the 27 First Part Pleasant made all sail under from WNW heading SSW employed in ship's duty one sail in sight at 5 o'clock filled the light sail at 6 o'clock ship to N at 9 o'clock ship to W by S employed in ship's duty

Lat by obs 38° 04' North Long by chro 67° 53' West

Sunday 28 First Part light winds from NNE heading NW by N employed in ship's duty 1 sail in sight under all sail nothing in sight under and latter part pleasant with light breezes and calm heading to N and Eastward and WSW and WNW employed in ship's duty nothing in sight under all sail so ends

Lat by obs 37° 45' North Long by chro 67° 06' West

Monday the 29 First Part Pleasant with light breezes from W heading NNE employed in ship's duty at 4½ o'clock tacked ship to WNW wind from N middle and latter part pleasant with light winds from NE steering NW by N employed in ship's duty one sail in sight so ends

Lat by obs 38° 25' North Long by chro 68° 03' West

Tuesday the 30 First Part Pleasant with light breeze from NE steering NW by N employed in ship's duty one sail in sight under all sail middle part light winds from ENE steering NW by N set the standing sails latter part brisk winds from ENE steering NW by N employed throwing the try works overboard and clearing up decks and other ship's duty several sail in sight under all sail

Lat by obs 39° 47' North  
Long by chro 69° 17' West

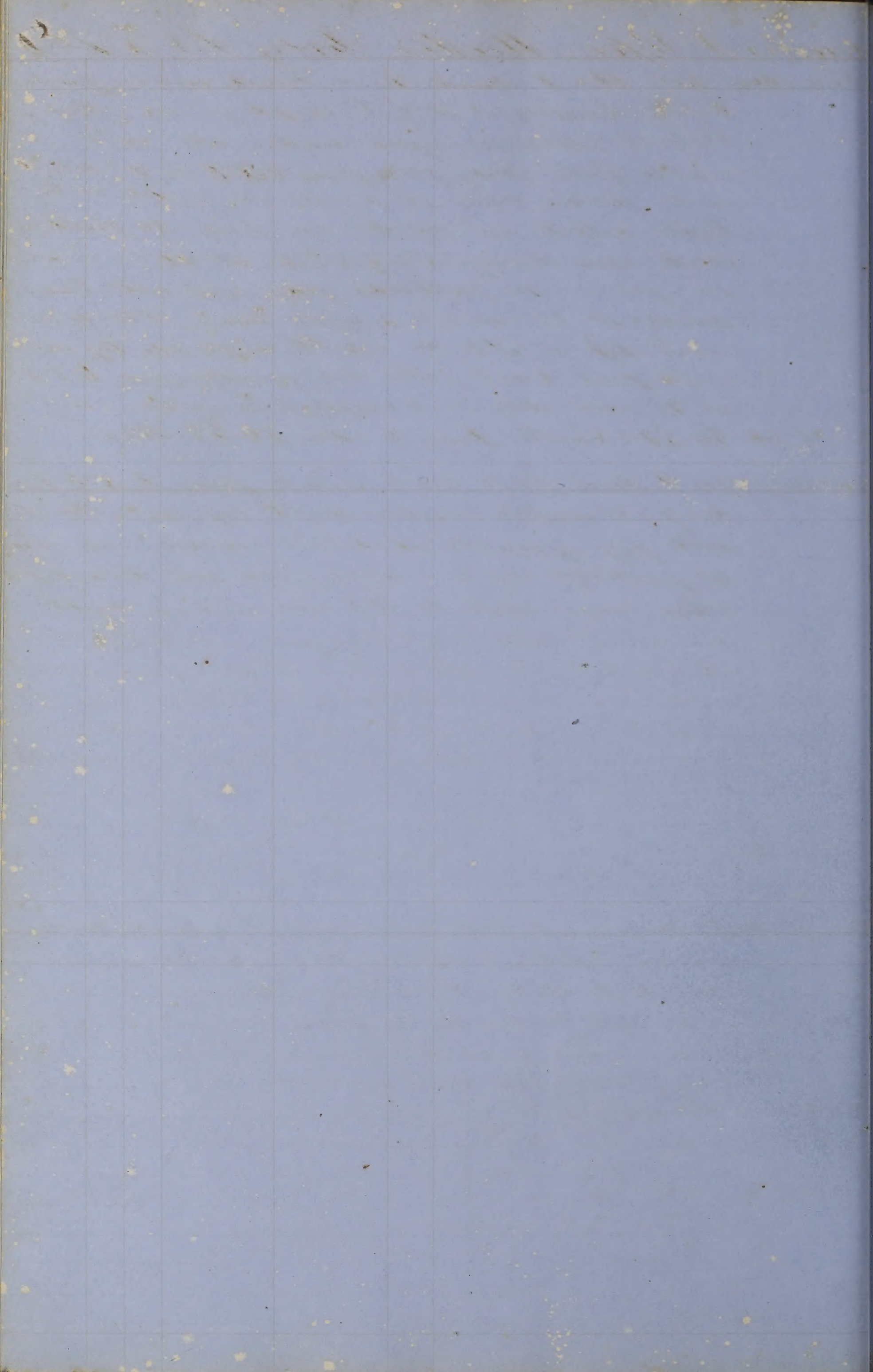


Charles J Pope Master July 1854  
Wednesday July the 1 First Part Brisk winds from  
E N E steering N W by N employed in ships  
Duty 3 sails in sight under all sail  
middle part strong gales from E N E at 4 P M took  
in the studding sails at 9 fired the light sails  
hauled a back and sounded and found 50 fathoms  
black ooze steering N W by N at 11 P M sounded  
and found 40 fathoms gray sand with black  
specks at 12½ raised a light baring S by W  
veered ship to S E and double reefed the Topsails  
latter part brisk gales and squalls from E N E  
at 4½ veered ship to N employed in ships Duty  
Lat by obs 40 59 North Long by obs 70 58 West

Thursday the 2 First Part brisk winds from E N E head-  
ing N under double reefed Topsails thick  
with fog squalls at 3 P M sounded and found  
20 fathoms with coarse gray and black pe-  
bbles veered ship to S E and set sail in sight  
middle and latter part strong gales from E N E heading  
S E at 2 P M veered ship to N latter part fine weather  
with strong gales from E heading N N E made all sail  
at 10 P M got the mains up employed working  
ship and other ships Duty gayhead and custakunk  
in sight

Friday the 3 First Part brisk winds from E N E all hands  
employed working ship at 1½ P M took a pilot  
custakunk baring N E distance 15 miles at 4  
P M got the anchors of the bows at 10½ P M  
came to in 5 fathoms and paid the sails a  
bout came on shore with the captain so ended  
the voyage Journal of ship's Proceedings





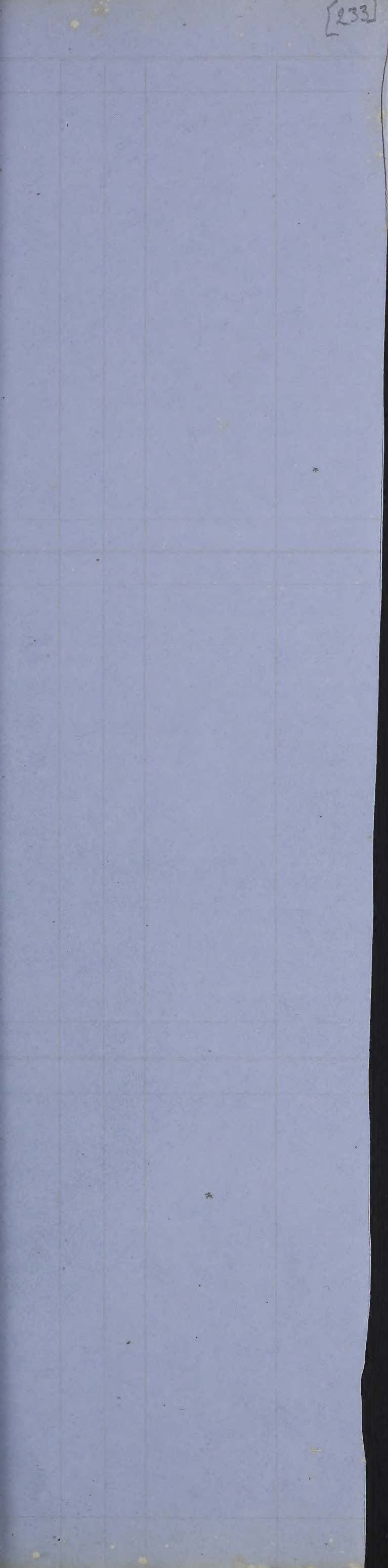














us Bag







































































































Provisions Used Bord Ship Rousseau

Barrels of Beef		Barrels of Beef		Barrels of Beef	
October the	16	October the	4	August the	18
October the	21	October the	9	August the	24
November the	1	October the	21	August the	30
November the	13	October the	29	September the	6
November the	20	November the	6	September the	14
November the	29	November the	14	September the	21
December the	8	November the	21	September the	30
December the	18	November the	21	October the	6
December the	28	December the	4	October the	14
January the	4	December the	15	October the	20
January the	12	December the	24	October the	29
January the	20	December the	30	November the	4
February the	2	January the	7	November the	10
February the	15	January the	13	December the	5
February the	25	January the	22	December the	13
March the	4	January the	27	December the	20
March the	16	February the	4	December the	28
March the	26	February the	10	January the	1
April the	14	March the	3	January the	12
April the	20	March the	10	January the	19
April the	28	March the	18	January the	25
May the	6	March the	24	February the	1
May the	13	April the	1	February the	5
May the	20	April the	8	February the	10
May the	28	April the	16	February the	16
June the	3	April the	25	February the	23
June the	12	May the	1	March the	1
June the	19	May the	8	March the	4
June the	26	May the	14	March the	11
July the	2	May the	22	March the	16
July the	11	May the	29	March the	28
July the	18	June the	4	April the	4
July the	24	June the	12	April the	12
August the	2	June the	21	April the	19
August the	17	June the	29	April the	26
August the	23	July the	9	May the	2
August the	31	July the	15	May the	8
September the	7	July the	21	May the	16
September the	15	July the	30	May the	23
September the	25	August the	5	May the	30
		August the	11	June the	6



## Charles J Pope Master

Barrels of Beef		
June	the	14 1
June	the	20 1
June	the	28 1
July	the	5 1
July	the	13 1
July	the	21 1
August	the	2 1
August	the	9 1
August	the	20 1
August	the	26 1
September	the	8 1
September	the	16 1
September	the	23 1
September	the	30 1
October	the	4 1
October	the	14 1
October	the	24 1
November	the	26 1
December	the	6 1
December	the	14 1
December	the	24 1
January	the	5 1
January	the	19 1
February	the	1 1
February	the	18 1
March	the	1 1
March	the	15 1
April	the	10 1
April	the	25 1
May	the	6 1
May	the	23 1
June	the	10 1
June	the	28 1

155

16

171



# Provisions Used Bord Ship Rousseau

Barrels of Pork	Barrels of Pork	Barrels of Pork
October the 16	June the 18	October the 24
November the 1	June the 29	November the 26
November the 20	July the 9	December the 6
December the 8	July the 21	December the 14
January the 4	August the 5	December the 24
January the 20	August the 15	January the 5
February the 2	August the 24	January the 19
February the 15	September the 6	February the 1
March the 4	September the 18	February the 18
March the 21	September the 24	March the 1
April the 6	September the 30	March the 15
April the 21	October the 11	March the 27
May the 6	October the 19	April the 10
May the 20	October the 29	April the 25
June the 3	November the 10	May the 6
June the 19	December the 4	May the 23
July the 2	December the 19	June the 10
July the 18	December the 31	June the 23
August the 2	January the 11	
August the 17	January the 24	
August the 30	February the 5	
September the 11	February the 13	
September the 25	February the 23	
October the 9	March the 5	
October the 23	March the 16	
November the 8	April the 4	
November the 21	April the 19	
December the 3	May the 2	
December the 15	May the 16	
December the 30	May the 30	
January the 15	June the 14	
January the 26	June the 21	
February the 10	July the 3	
February the 20	July the 13	
March the 10	July the 25	
March the 24	August the 8	
April the 8	August the 24	
April the 25	September the 8	
May the 8	September the 23	
May the 22	October the 7	
June the 4	October the 17	

16  
41  
98



Charles J Pope Master

Casks of Bread Barrels of Flour				Barrels of Flour			
October	the 16	October	the 16	Yerve	the 2	13	
November	the 16	November	the 3	Yerve	the 18	2	
December	the 30	November	the 20				
January	the 25	December	the 11				
February	the 22	December	the 24				
March	the 25	January	the 28				
April	the 15	March	the 4	4 1/2			
May	the 6	June	the 1	2			
May	the 25	July	the 4	2			
June	the 20	August	the 6	2			
July	the 19	September	the 8	2			
August	the 5	October	the 6	7			
September	the 21	November	the 25	2			
October	the 20	January	the 4	2			
November	the 24	February	the 8	2			
December	the 16	March	the 22	2			
February	the 22	April	the 24	2			
May	the 1	May	the 26	2			
May	the 30	June	the 24	2			
June	the 25	July	the 23	2			
July	the 18	August	the 22	1			
August	the 9	September	the 18	2			
August	the 27	October	the 10	2			
September	the 20	November	the 2	2			
October	the 16	December	the 10	2			
November	the 4	January	the 6	2			
December	the 31	March	the 13	2			
February	the 6	April	the 8	2			
March	the 8	May	the 3	2			
April	the 14	May	the 30	2			
May	the 14	June	the 21	2			
June	P the 14	July	the 13	2			
July	P the 14	August	the 4	2			
August	P the 20	August	the 26	7 1/2			
October	the 6	October	the 10	4 1/2			
November	the 10	December	the 27	13			
February	ixy to 20	January	the 24	2			
March	the 15	February	the 26	4			
April	P the 13	April	the 25	1 1/4			
		May	the 2	1 1/2			
		May	the 16	1 3/4			



# Provisions Used Bord Ship Rousseau

Molasses	Used	No of Gallons
October	the 17	60
February	the 2	60
April	the 10	60
June	the 3	60
August	the 1	60
September	the 25	60
November	the 18	60
December	the 10	60
March	the 4	60
June	the 22	60
August	the 26	90
December	the 8	90
March	the 16	90
June	the 16	90
August	the 30	90
November	the 1	90
January	the 20	60
April	the 1	60
June	the 4	90

1350

224  
 112  
 112  
 3136







